Home Office
BUILDING A SAFE, JUST AND TOLERANT SOCIETY

COUNTRY OF ORIGIN INFORMATION REPORT

SUDAN

27 OCTOBER 2006

RDS-IND
COUNTRY OF ORIGIN INFORMATION SERVICE

Contents

PREFACE

Latest News

EVENTS IN SUDAN, 1 OCTOBER 2006 TO 27 OCTOBER 2006

REPORTS ON SUDAN PUBLISHED OR ACCESSED SINCE 1 OCTOBER 2006

Paragraphs

Background Information

GEOGRAPHY 1.01
Map 1.06
ECONOMY 2.01
HISTORY 3.01
The Al-Bashir Regime 3.04
Peace and conflict in Sudan 3.05
The signing of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement (CPA):9 January 2005 ..... 3.05
The Darfur Conflict 3.07
The Eastern Conflict 3.15
RECENT DEVELOPMENTS 4.01
CONSTITUTION 5.01
Interim National Constitution of Sudan (INC) 5.01
Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) 5.06
POLITICAL SYSTEM 6.01
Government of National Unity (GoNU) 6.01
Government of South Sudan (GoSS) 6.09

Human Rights

INTRODUCTION 7.01
SECURITY FORCES 8.01
Police 8.03
Arbitrary arrest and detention 8.04
Armed forces 8.05
Security forces: South Sudan 8.07
MILITARY SERVICE 9.01
Popular Defence Forces (PDF) 9.08
Exemptions, pardons and postponements 9.14
Conscientious objection, desertion and evasion 9.15
Recruitment/conscription 9.17
Forced conscription 9.21
Military Service: West Sudan (Darfur) 9.22
Military Service: South Sudan 9.24
Forced conscription: South Sudan 9.29
JUDICIARY 10.01
Structure 10.09
West Sudan (Darfur) 10.13
Judiciary: South Sudan 10.24

This Country of Origin Information Report contains the most up-to-date publicly available information as at 27 October 2006. Older source material has been included where it contains relevant information not available in more recent documents.

Structure: South Sudan **10.30**
ARREST AND DETENTION – LEGAL RIGHTS **11.01**
Arrest and detention – Legal rights: South Sudan **11.09**
PRISONS AND PRISON CONDITIONS **12.01**
Structure **12.01**
Prison conditions **12.04**
Women in prison **12.06**
Children in prison **12.09**
Prisons and prison conditions: South Sudan **12.13**
Structure 12.13
Prison conditions 12.18
DEATH PENALTY **13.01**
Death penalty: South Sudan **13.07**
POLITICAL AFFILIATION **14.01**
Freedom of association and Assembly **14.01**
Meetings and demonstrations **14.05**
Political activists **14.11**
Student activists **14.13**
The Popular/People's National Congress (PC/PNC) **14.18**
The Umma/Ummah Party (UP) **14.24**
Armed opposition factions: West Sudan (Darfur) **14.29**
Armed opposition factions: East Sudan **14.31**
Freedom of association and assembly: South Sudan **14.35**
FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND MEDIA **15.01**
Journalists **15.09**
Freedom of speech and media: South Sudan **15.12**
FREEDOM OF RELIGION **16.01**
Abuse and restriction of religious freedom **16.04**
Voluntary and forced religious conversion **16.10**
Freedom of religion: South Sudan **16.15**
ETHNIC GROUPS **17.01**
North Sudan: Nubians **17.06**
East Sudan: Beja and Rashaida **17.14**
West Sudan (Darfur): Fur, Massaleit and Zaghawa **17.28**
Normadic groups 17.38
The question of genocide 17.40
Central Sudan: Nuba **17.44**
South Sudan: Dinka, Nuer and Shilluk **17.50**
LESBIAN, GAY, BISEXUAL AND TRANSGENDER PERSONS **18.01**
WOMEN **19.01**
Female genital mutilation (FGM) **19.10**
Government attitude/policy to FGM 19.18
West Sudan (Darfur) **19.23**
Women: South Sudan **19.31**
CHILDREN **20.01**
Forced conscription **20.07**
West Sudan (Darfur) **20.08**
Forced conscrition: West Sudan (Darfur) **20.10**
Children: South Sudan **20.13**
Forced conscription - children: South Sudan **20.14**
EDUCATION **21.01**
Education: South Sudan **21.07**
TRAFFICKING **22.01**
MEDICAL ISSUES **23.01**

HIV/AIDS – Anti-retroviral treatment **23.08**
Mental health **23.13**
Medical issues: South Sudan **23.15**
HIV/AIDS – Anti-retroviral treatment (South Sudan) **23.18**
HUMANITARIAN ISSUES **24.01**
PEACE AND CONFLICT IN SUDAN **24.01**
East Sudan **24.01**
Conflict and insecurity 24.07
The Peace Process 24.14
West Sudan (Darfur) **24.17**
Conflict and insecurity 24.21
The Peace Process 24.31
South Sudan **24.46**
Conflict and insecurity 24.47
Lords Resistance Army (LRA) 24.50
The Implementation of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement (CPA) 24.53
FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT **25.01**
Passports **25.04**
Exit visas **25.06**
Airport security **25.07**
West Sudan (Darfur) and East Sudan **25.09**
Returning Sudanese nationals **25.11**
Freedom of movement: South Sudan **25.13**
INTERNALLY DISPLACED PEOPLE (IDPS) **26.01**
Khartoum **26.02**
West Sudan (Darfur) **26.13**
South Sudan **26.25**
Returning IDPs **26.31**
Foreign refugees **26.35**
NON-GOVERNMENTAL ORGANISATIONS (NGOS) **27.01**
West Sudan (Darfur) **27.05**
CITIZENSHIP AND NATIONALITY **28.01**
Citizenship and nationality: South Sudan **28.08**
EMPLOYMENT RIGHTS **29.01**
Trade unions **29.04**
Wages and conditions **29.08**
Slavery and forced labour **29.10**
West Sudan (Darfur) **29.12**
South Sudan **29.13**
NEIGHBOURING COUNTRIES **30.01**
Central African Republic (CAR) **30.03**
Sudanese refugees 30.03
Chad **30.04**
Sudanese refugees 30.07
Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC) **30.08**
Sudanese refugees 30.08
Egypt **30.12**
Sudanese refugees 30.13
Eritrea & Ethiopia **30.17**
Sudanese refugees in Ethiopia 30.21
Kenya **30.23**
Sudanese refugees 30.24
Libya **30.26**

This Country of Origin Information Report contains the most up-to-date publicly available information as at 27 October 2006. Older source material has been included where it contains relevant information not available in more recent documents.

Uganda 30.29
Lord's Resistance Army (LRA) 30.32
Sudanese Refugees 30.37

Annexes

Annex A: Chronology of major events
Annex B: Political organisations
Annex C: Prominent people: past and present
Annex D: Main ethnic groups
Annex E: Languages of Sudan
Annex F: Religions of Sudan
Annex G: States of Sudan
Annex H: List of abbreviations
Annex I: References to source material

Preface

i This Country of Origin Information Report (COI Report) has been produced by Research, Development and Statistics (RDS), Home Office, for use by officials involved in the asylum/human rights determination process. The Report provides general background information about the issues most commonly raised in asylum/human rights claims made in the United Kingdom. The main body of the report includes information available up to 30 September 2006. The 'latest news' section contains further brief information on events and reports accessed from 1 October 2006 to 27 October 2006.

ii The Report is compiled wholly from material produced by a wide range of recognised external information sources and does not contain any Home Office opinion or policy. All information in the Report is attributed, throughout the text, to the original source material, which is made available to those working in the asylum/human rights determination process.

iii The Report aims to provide a brief summary of the source material identified, focusing on the main issues raised in asylum and human rights applications. It is not intended to be a detailed or comprehensive survey. For a more detailed account, the relevant source documents should be examined directly.

iv The structure and format of the COI Report reflects the way it is used by Home Office caseworkers and appeals-presenting officers, who require quick electronic access to information on specific issues and use the contents page to go directly to the subject required. Key issues are usually covered in some depth within a dedicated section, but may also be referred to briefly in several other sections. Some repetition is therefore inherent in the structure of the Report.

v The information included in this COI Report is limited to that which can be identified from source documents. While every effort is made to cover all relevant aspects of a particular topic, it is not always possible to obtain the information concerned. For this reason, it is important to note that information included in the Report should not be taken to imply anything beyond what is actually stated. For example, if it is stated that a particular law has been passed, this should not be taken to imply that it has been effectively implemented unless stated.

vi As noted above, the Report is a collation of material produced by a number of reliable information sources. In compiling the Report, no attempt has been made to resolve discrepancies between information provided in different source documents. For example, different source documents often contain different versions of names and spellings of individuals, places and political parties. COI Reports do not aim to bring consistency of spelling, but to reflect faithfully the spellings used in the original source documents. Similarly, figures given in different source documents sometimes vary and these are simply quoted as per the original text. The term 'sic' has been used in this document only to denote incorrect spellings or typographical errors in quoted text; its use is not intended to imply any comment on the content of the material.

vii The Report is based substantially upon source documents issued during the previous two years. However, some older source documents may have been

included because they contain relevant information not available in more recent documents. All sources contain information considered relevant at the time this Report was issued.

viii This COI Report and the accompanying source material are public documents. All COI Reports are published on the RDS section of the Home Office website and the great majority of the source material for the Report is readily available in the public domain. Where the source documents identified in the Report are available in electronic form, the relevant web link has been included, together with the date that the link was accessed. Copies of less accessible source documents, such as those provided by government offices or subscription services, are available from the Home Office upon request.

ix COI Reports are published regularly on the top 20 asylum intake countries. COI Bulletins are produced on lower asylum intake countries according to operational need. Home Office officials also have constant access to an information request service for specific enquiries.

x In producing this COI Report, the Home Office has sought to provide an accurate, balanced summary of the available source material. Any comments regarding this Report or suggestions for additional source material are very welcome and should be submitted to the Home Office as below.

Country of Origin Information Service
Home Office
Apollo House
36 Wellesley Road
Croydon CR9 3RR
United Kingdom

Email: cois@homeoffice.gsi.gov.uk
Website: http://www.homeoffice.gov.uk/rds/country_reports.html

ADVISORY PANEL ON COUNTRY INFORMATION

xi The independent Advisory Panel on Country Information was established under the Nationality, Immigration and Asylum Act 2002 to make recommendations to the Home Secretary about the content of the Home Office's country of origin information material. The Advisory Panel welcomes all feedback on the Home Office's COI Reports and other country of origin information material. Information about the Panel's work can be found on its website at **www.apci.org.uk**

xii It is not the function of the Advisory Panel to endorse any Home Office material or procedures. In the course of its work, the Advisory Panel directly reviews the content of selected individual Home Office COI Reports, but neither the fact that such a review has been undertaken, nor any comments made, should be taken to imply endorsement of the material. Some of the material examined by the Panel relates to countries designated or proposed for designation for the Non-Suspensive Appeals (NSA) list. In such cases, the Panel's work should not be taken to imply any endorsement of the decision or proposal to designate a particular country for NSA, nor of the NSA process itself.

Advisory Panel on Country Information
PO Box 1539
Croydon CR9 3WR
United Kingdom

Email: apci@homeoffice.gsi.gov.uk
Website: www.apci.org.uk

Return to contents

Latest News

EVENTS IN SUDAN, FROM 1 OCTOBER 2006 TO 27 OCTOBER 2006

25 October

Chad government alleges that Sudan's government is arming rebels in Chad.
BBC, Sudan 'is arming rebels' in Chad, report dated 25 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6083366.stm
Date accessed 26 October 2006

UN refugee agency resumes repatriation of Sudanese refugees from Uganda after temporary suspension.
Sudan Tribune, UN resumes repatriation of Sudanese refugees in Uganda, report dated 25 October 2006
http://www.sudantribune.com/spip.php?article18332
Date accessed 26 October 2006

UN Refugee agency suspends return convoys from northern Uganda to South Sudan.
UNHCR, South Sudan: Return convoys from Uganda suspended following attacks, report dated 20 October 2006
http://www.unhcr.org/news/NEWS/45389c577.html
Date accessed 26 October 2006

22 October

Sudan Government orders the chief UN envoy Jan Pronk to leave Sudan after he wrote that the Sudanese army had suffered serious losses in fighting with rebels in northern Darfur.
Sudan Tribune, Sudan give's UN's Pronk three days to leave, report dated 22 October 2006
http://www.sudantribune.com/spip.php?article18281
Date accessed 26 October 2006

20 October

The government of South Sudan has ordered its security forces to act quickly to protect its citizens and territory from attacks by an unidentified armed group that has killed 42 people around the capital, Juba.
IRIN, Sudan: Armed group kills 42 civilians, report dated 20 October 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=56019&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 26 October 2006

14 October

Sudanese government signs peace deal with rebels from east of the country.
BBC, East Sudan Rebels sign peace deal, 14 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6052156.stm
Date accessed 17 October 2006

10 October

Concern over recent fighting in Darfur.
UNHCR concerned over fighting in Darfur, report dated 10 October 2006
http://www.unhcr.org/news/NEWS/452b76864.html
Date accessed 26 October 2006

8 October

Sudanese government forces and rebels opposed to the recent Darfur Peace Agreement have reportedly clashed on the Chad Sudan border.
BBC, Sudan violence along Chad border, 8 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6032409.stm
Date accessed 17 October 2006

7 October — The US State of California passes law limiting business links with Sudan's government.
BBC, Darfur campaign cuts Sudan money, 7 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5416272.stm
Date accessed 17 October 2006

6 October — Sudan's government denies warning African and Arab countries not to send peacekeepers to Darfur.
BBC, Sudan denies 'threat' over Darfur, 6 October 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5412592.stm
Date accessed 17 October 2006

5 October — Human rights situation deteriorating in Darfur.
Sudan: Human rights situation deteriorating in Darfur five months after peace agreement, report dated 5 October 2006. (AFR 54/059/2006)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540592006?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 26 October 2006

3 October — Clashes between fighters loyal to the Sudan Liberation Movement/Army (SLM/A) and Justice and Equality Movement (JEM) have left at least 11 civilians dead in Gereida town, South Darfur State in western Sudan.
IRIN, Sudan: Uneasy calm after 11 killed in Darfur clashes, report dated 3 October 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55802&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 26 October 2006

2 October — Efforts to resettle internally displaced people (IDPs) in southern Sudan continue.
IRIN, Sudan: "Hear Our Voices" - Our biggest problem is getting medicine - displaced woman, report dated 2 October 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55782&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 26 October 2006

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

REPORTS ON SUDAN PUBLISHED OR ACCESSED SINCE 1 OCTOBER 2006

Human Rights Watch (HRW) http://www.hrw.org/
UN: New Offensives in Darfur and Chad Threaten Civilians, 23 October 2006
http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/10/23/darfur14431.htm
Date accessed 26 October 2006

Amnesty International (AI) http://www.amnesty.org/
Sudan: Crying out for safety, 5 October 2006
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540552006?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 26 October 2006

Background information

GEOGRAPHY

1.01 The Republic of the Sudan has a total area of 2,505,813 sq km (967,500 sq miles). (Europa, 2005) **[1a] (p1087, 1107)** Sudan is bordered by Egypt to the north; the Red Sea, Eritrea and Ethiopia to the east; Kenya, Uganda and the Democratic Republic of Congo to the south; and the Central African Republic, Chad and Libya to the west. (UN Map, May 2004) **[6a]** Sudan is mainly composed of extensive plains or ironstone soils in the South, clay in the central regions and sand in the North and West. There are few mountainous areas of which the principal ones are the Imatong in the South, Jebel Marra in the West, and the Red Sea Hilis'lin the East. (Embassy of the Republic of Sudan in London) **[5a]**

1.02 The Embassy of the Republic of Sudan in London describes the climate:

"As Sudan lies wholly within the tropics, it has a tropical climate. The greater part of the country falls under the influence of the trade winds; hence, it has generally hot, rainy summers and warm, dry winters. Because of its huge area, there is a great variation in rain, where it scarcely rains in the north; the average rainfall is 25 mm. Whereas in the south it Gabal Marra reaches up to 1500mm….The main rainy season is July to September but occasional showers fall in May- June particularly in the higher rainfall areas in the South. The Red Sea Hills receive Monsoon rains during the months of October and November. There is little rain in the far north and central regions, occurring mostly in July and August. Between April and October, severe sandstorms, or "Haboubs", blow frequently in the northern part of the country. On the other hand, in the south, the rainy season is much heavier and lasts from May through October. March through June are characterized by high temperatures, reaching up to 42 degrees Centigrade at daytime and 27 degrees Centigrade during the night. July through October are mild and benign, with the commencement of the rainy season. November through February are temperate with short cold breezy spells, bringing the temperature to 30 degrees Centigrade at daytime and to less than 16 degrees Centigrade at night." **[5a]**

1.03 The CIA World Factbook, updated 6 June 2006 noted that the population of Sudan was 41,236,378 (July 2006 est). **[2] (p3)** Europa 2005 recorded that, according to a mid-2003 UN estimate, the population of the capital, Khartoum, was approximately 4,285,542. **[1] (p1107)** However, the Foreign and Commonwealth Office Country Profile on Sudan, updated 14 March 2006 estimated the population of Khartoum City to be 2.5 million and Khartoum State to be 7 million **[4a] (p1)** Europa 2005 also noted that the principle towns included Omdurman, Khartoum (Capital), Khartoum (North), Port Sudan, Kassala, El-Obeid, Nyala, El-Gezira, Gedaref, Kosti, El-Fasher and Juba. **[1a] (p1107)**

1.04 The US State Department's (USSD) Human Rights Report for 2005, published on 8 March 2006, recorded that:

"The population was a multi-ethnic mix of more than 500 Arab and African tribes with numerous languages and dialects. Northern Muslims, numbering

approximately 16 million persons, traditionally dominated the government, while southern ethnic groups fighting the civil war (largely followers of traditional indigenous religions or Christians) numbered approximately 6 million. The fighting in Darfur was between Muslims who self-identify as either Arab or non-Arab" **[3a] (Section 5)**

See also Annex D: Main ethnic groups and Annex G: States of Sudan

1.05 Europa World Online notes that: "Arabic is the official language, although other languages are spoken and English is widely understood." (Europa World Online) **[1b]**

See also Annex E: Languages of Sudan

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

MAP OF SUDAN AND NEIGHBOURING COUNTRIES

1.06

ECONOMY

2.01 "Sudan has turned around a struggling economy with sound economic policies and infrastructure investments, but it still faces formidable economic problems, starting from its low level of per capita output. From 1997 to date, Sudan has been implementing IMF macroeconomic reforms. In 1999, Sudan began exporting crude oil and in the last quarter of 1999 recorded its first trade surplus, which, along with monetary policy, has stabilized the exchange rate. Increased oil production, revived light industry, and expanded export processing zones helped sustain GDP growth at 8.6% in 2004. Agricultural production remains Sudan's most important sector, employing 80% of the work force, contributing 39% of GDP, and accounting for most of GDP growth, but most farms remain rain-fed and susceptible to drought. Chronic instability - resulting from the long-standing civil war between the Muslim north and the Christian/pagan south, adverse weather, and weak world agricultural prices - ensure that much of the population will remain at or below the poverty line for years." (The CIA World Factbook, updated 6 June 2006) **[2] (p6)**

2.02 Europa Regional Surveys of the World: Africa South of the Sahara 2005 (Europa 2005) noted that: "Sudan is primarily an agricultural and pastoral country, with about 59% of the economically active population engaged in the agricultural sector – the majority in essentially subsistence production." **[1a] (p1101)** Agriculture remained the largest single component of Sudan's Gross Domestic Product (GDP) at 39.2%, in 2002 and Europa 2005 also notes that: "In 2003 domestic petroleum consumption was about 70,000 b/d [barrels per day], which left approximately 200,000 b/d for export." **[1a] (p1101, 1104)**

2.03 Europa 2005 states that: "On 1 March 1999 the Sudanese pound was replaced by the Sudanese dinar, [which was] equivalent to 10 Sudanese pounds….The pound was withdrawn from circulation on 31 July 1999." **[1a] (p1101)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

HISTORY

3.01 The Foreign and Commonwealth Office's Country Profile on Sudan, updated on 14 March 2006, stated that:

"Sudan entered the Twentieth Century ruled as an Anglo-Egyptian Condominium, a unique constitutional status dating from 1899. After the First World War Sudanese nationalist sentiment grew drawing inspiration from Egyptian nationalism. However, it was only much later, following the 1952 July Revolution in Egypt, that Sudan gained independence. The 1953 Anglo-Egyptian Agreement provided for a three-year transitional period before self-rule." **[4] (History)**

3.02 Europa World Stated that:

"The Sudan (as the country was known before 1975) achieved independence as a parliamentary republic on 1 January 1956. After a military coup in November 1958, a Supreme Council of the Armed Forces was established and ruled until October 1964, when it was overthrown in a civilian revolution. In May 1969 power was seized by a group of officers, led by Col Gaafar Muhammad Nimeri. All existing political institutions and organizations were abolished, and the 'Democratic Republic of the Sudan' was proclaimed, with supreme authority in the hands of the Revolutionary Command Council (RCC). In October 1971 a referendum confirmed Nimeri's nomination as President. A new Government was formed, the RCC was dissolved, and the Sudanese Socialist Union (SSU) was recognized as the only political party." **[1c]**

3.03 The Foreign and Commonwealth Office's Country Profile on Sudan, updated on 14 March 2006, additionally noted that:

"Meanwhile, southern Sudan was suffering from escalating conflict between the Government forces and rebels. In 1972 Nimeiri signed a peace agreement with the southern rebels (South Sudan Liberation Movement). During the 1970s, the regime's pledges gradually unravelled and by 1983, when Nimeiri proclaimed the application of Islamic law (Shari'a) throughout the country, southern resistance forces were re-mobilising into what became the Sudan People's Liberation Army/Movement (SPLA/M). Nimeiri was little more popular in the North, but challenges to his rule were met with bloody purges. Widening anger eventually sparked a military take-over in April 1985 and the following year elections were held. Parliamentary rule was to last less than four years, a period in which five governments were formed, each under the premiership of veteran politician Sadiq al-Mahdi. Peace talks with southerners and the poor state of the economy strengthened dissent. Nimeiri was little more popular in the North, but challenges to his rule were met with bloody purges. Widening anger eventually sparked a military take-over in April 1985 and the following year elections were held. Parliamentary rule was to last less than four years, a period in which five governments were formed, each under the premiership of veteran politician Sadiq al-Mahdi. Peace talks with southerners and the poor state of the economy strengthened dissent." **[4] (History)**

THE AL-BASHIR REGIME

3.04 The Foreign and Commonwealth Office's Country Profile on Sudan, last updated on 14 March 2006, stated that:

"On 30 June 1989, the army overthrew the democratically elected government of Sadiq al-Mahdi and installed a Revolutionary Command Council, chaired by General Omar al-Bashir. Bashir ruled by decree at the head of the Revolutionary Command Council and banned all political parties except his own National Islamic Front (NIF) (renamed the National Congress Party in 1998). In 1996 Bashir was elected President and a National Assembly was elected in a flawed election which was boycotted by the opposition. Bashir was re-elected (with 86% of the vote) in 2000. Again a number of key opposition parties boycotted the election, claiming it was flawed and unfair." **[4] (History)**

For further information on history prior to June 1989, refer to Europa Regional Surveys of the World: Africa South of the Sahara 2005, Annex I source **[1a].**

PEACE AND CONFLICT IN SUDAN

The Signing of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement (CPA): 9 January 2005

3.05 On 9 January 2005 a Comprehensive Peace Agreement (CPA) was signed by the Government of Sudan and the Sudanese Peoples' Liberation Movement to bring Africa's longest-running conflict to an end (DFID Country Profile on Sudan, updated 9 March 2006). **[6a]** The Foreign and Commonwealth Office's Country Profile on Sudan, updated on 14 March 2006, additionally noted that: "The parties have now established a Government of National Unity (GNU) comprising members of the National Congress, SPLM and other northern and southern political forces. The Presidency of the GNU, comprising of President Field Marshall Bashir, First Vice President Garang [who was succeeded by Lt. Gen. Salva Kiir Mayardit following Garang's death on 30 July] and Vice President Taha, was sworn in on 9 July, the National Assembly first sat on 1 September and the formation of the Government of National Unity was announced on 20 September [2005]." **[4a] (Recent Overview)**

3.06 The FCO Profile also noted:

"The new Government will now work to fully implement the terms of the CPA. Under the agreement democratic elections are to be held within four years. The Government of Southern Sudan, which will safeguard the interests of the people of southern Sudan and provide a link with the Government of National Unity, was formed on 22 October [2005]. After six and a half years the south will be able to vote on whether or not to remain united with the rest of the country. This peace agreement is a huge achievement, trying to end more than 20 years of civil war in which more than 2 million people have died and some 4 million have been displaced." **[4a] (Recent Overview)**

THE DARFUR CONFLICT

3.07 The Department for International Development (DFID), Country Profile on Sudan noted that: "There has long been unrest in Darfur, Western Sudan. The latest conflict which began in 2003 has caused a [sic] displaced a further 1.8 million people and left over 3.5 million in need of humanitarian assistance." **[8a]**

The FCO Profile on Sudan stated that: "It is largely a battle for resources, land, water and grazing rights together with a related struggle for power within the native tribal administration structure." **[4a] (Recent Overview)**

3.08 Europa Regional Surveys of the World: Africa South of the Sahara 2005 (Europa 2005) noted that:

"In February 2003 two rebel groups, the Sudanese Liberation Movement (SLM), which reportedly comprised as many as 2,500 armed troops, and the SJEM [Sudanese Justice and Equality Movement], a force estimated to number several hundred men, organized a rebellion against the Government in an attempt to end political oppression and economic neglect in the Darfur region of western Sudan." **[1a] (p1096)**

3.09 The FCO Profile continued: "A humanitarian ceasefire agreement was signed between the Government of Sudan, the SLM and the Justice and Equality Movement (JEM) on 8 April 2004 and they subsequently signed Security and Humanitarian Protocols on 9 November 2004 in Abuja." **[4a] (Recent overview)**

3.10 The FCO Profile further reported: "The Government of Sudan, SLM and the Justice and Equality Movement (JEM) have engaged in talks. African Union-led peace talks in Abuja, Nigeria. The talks are now in permanent session and the parties are now discussing wealth, security and power sharing arrangements within the parameters laid out in the Declaration of Principles signed by the parties to the talks on 5 July 2005." **[4a] (Recent Overview)**

3.11 The BBC Timeline of September 2006 reported that, in March 2005, the UN Security Council had authorised sanctions against those who violated the ceasefire in Darfur and that the Council had voted to refer those accused of war crimes in Darfur to the International Criminal Court (ICC). **[9a]**

3.12 In his March 2006 monthly Report on the situation in Darfur, the UN Secretary General (UN SG) stated that: "In accordance with the statement by the President of the Security Council of 3 February 2006 (S/PRST/2006/5), I have initiated contingency planning on a range of options for a possible transition from AMIS to a United Nations operation." **[6b] (p5)** However, the Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) noted on 23 February 2006 that: "Sudan has rejected the proposal to transform the African Union-led peacekeeping mission in the strife-torn western region of Darfur to a United Nations operation." **[10a]**

3.13 There were further developments to this as reported by IRIN on 17 May 2006:

"A United Nations Security Council resolution has paved the way for the deployment of a UN peacekeeping force in Sudan's western Darfur region and threatened sanctions against any parties standing in the way of peace. In a resolution adopted on Tuesday, the Council called on the African Union (AU) to agree with the UN and other regional and international bodies on a strategy to strengthen its 7000-strong peacekeeping force in Darfur before a UN mission is deployed." **[10b]**

3.14 United Nations Mission in Sudan, (UNMIS), reported on the Darfur Peace Agreement stating that: "On Friday the 5th of May 2006, the Government of Sudan and the Sudan Liberation Movement/Army (Minni Minawi) have signed

the Darfur Peace Agreement." **[7a]** However, IRIN News reported on 1 June 2006 that: "Abdelwahid Mohamed al-Nur, leader of one faction of the rebel Sudan Liberation Movement/Army (SLM/A) and Khalil Ibrahim, leader of the Justice and Equality Movement (JEM) refused to sign the 5 May Darfur Peace Agreement (DPA) on Wednesday, claiming it did not address their key political and security demands." **[10c]**

THE EASTERN CONFLICT

3.15 In Eastern Sudan, there is a relatively low-intensity conflict between the government and the Eastern Front. The Front was created in February 2005 as an alliance between two eastern tribal rebel groups, the Rashaida tribe's Free Lions and the Beja Congress. They were later joined by the Darfuris' Justice and Equality Movement (JEM). The rebels' gravest threat is to block the flow of oil through Port Sudan. The Eastern Front is demanding that power and wealth be shared equitably within Sudan, including Eastern Sudan. (Canadian International Development Agency). **[11a]** An IRIN report of 22 June 2005 reports that: "The eastern rebels have clashed intermittently with government forces in eastern Sudan since 1996, Beja sources said, but tension has risen in recent months." **[10d]** In January 2006, the BBC and the Sudan Tribune reported on the increased tension between the Eastern Front and government forces in and near the town of Hamesh Koreb. **[9b] [12a-b)**

3.16 Despite the parties involved the conflict having expressed their willingness to participate in Libyan and Eritrean mediated peace talks, the commencement of these proceedings was delayed on four successive occasions. (Sudan Tribune, 9 January 2006) **[12c],** (Agence France Presse, 25 January 2006) **[13a]** However, On 20 June 2006 IRIN reported that: "The Sudanese government and rebels of the Eastern Front (EF) have signed a ceasefire and agreed on a framework for substantive peace talks to end a simmering civil conflict in east Sudan. Preparatory talks between the government and the EF - an alliance of two rebel movements, the Beja Congress and a smaller insurgency, the Rashaida Free Lions - began in the Eritrean capital, Asmara, on 13 June and concluded on Monday with the signing of two agreements. 'They signed a declaration of principles - a framework for future talks - and an agreement on creating a conducive environment for peace, which includes a ceasefire, the lifting of the state of emergency, the release of prisoners of war, and an agreement to refrain from hostile media campaigns,' an analyst in Asmara told IRIN…. 'The military ceasefire will take immediate effect,' he added." **[10e]**

3.17 The BBC also reported on the ceasfire noting:

"Rebels in eastern Sudan and the government have signed a ceasefire deal at talks in neighbouring Eritrea. Both sides agreed to end hostilities to pave the way for a lasting settlement, the Eritrean mediators said. Eastern Front rebels, allied to other Sudanese rebel groups, have controlled Hamesh Koreb close to the Eritrean border for more than a decade. They complain of discrimination by the central government in one of the poorest areas of Sudan." **[9c]**

RECENT DEVELOPMENTS

4.01 In early November 2005, Minni Arko Minnawi was elected the new president of the Sudan Liberation Movement/Army (SLM/A), a decision that the incumbent president, Abdel Wahed Mohamed al-Nour refused to recognise causing observers to fear that the SLM/A's disunity would negatively affect the already stalled African Union-sponsored peace talks set to resume later the same month. (IRIN news report 4 November 2005) **[10f]** On 5 December 2005, Salva Kiir Mayardit signed the Interim Constitution for south Sudan (ICSS). **[10g]**

4.02 In January 2006, Chad and Sudan discussed the possibility of engaging in talks to ease the tension that has grown between the two countries since late 2005. (IRIN, 10 January 2006) **[10h]** Chad has accused Sudan of supporting Chadian rebels operating from Darfur, although Sudan has denied that the rebels are in Sudanese territory. **[10h]** In January 2006, it was reported that the Darfuri rebel movements – the SLM/A and JEM – had agreed to join forces under the banner Alliance of Revolutionary Forces of West Sudan. (AFP, 22 January 2006) **[13b]** Despite an improvement in Sudan-Chadian relations following an 8 February 2006 agreement in Libya to end support to each other's rebel groups, cross-border raids continued and high-level defections from Chad's army to the Darfur-based Chadian rebels increased the likelihood of the escalation of tension between the countries. (ICG CrisisWatch, 1 March 2006) **[14a]**

4.03 The BBC reported on 12 June 2006 that:

> "Gunmen in southern Sudan have attacked the outskirts of the city of Juba, killing nine people. Residents said the gunmen belonged to the Ugandan rebel Lord's Resistance Army who have been fighting for many years in northern Uganda. The attack comes just after LRA leaders arrived in Juba having been invited by south Sudan Vice-President Riek Machar. He has offered to mediate a peace agreement between the rebels and the Ugandan government." **[9d]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

CONSTITUTION

INTERIM NATIONAL CONSTITUTION OF SUDAN (INC)

5.01 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. (BBC Timeline, 18 September 2006) **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12d]**

5.02 The Sudan Organisation Against Torture's (SOAT) newsletter of November – December 2005 noted that other than in Darfur:

"The situation in the rest of the Sudan has improved little despite the expectations generated by the Comprehensive Peace Agreement (CPA) and the Interim Constitution adopted in June 2006. The untimely death of Dr. John Garang, the architect of the CPA and the leader of the Sudan People Liberation Movement/Army (SPLM), the slow pace of implementation of elements within the CPA specifically with regards the Constitution coupled with the perception among many of the weakness of Salva Kiir Mayardit, the now leader of the SPLM and the First Vice President have all combined to produce an atmosphere of resignation and disappointment. For the general civilian population in the Sudan, little has changed in the last twelve months." **[15a] (p2)**

5.03 Article 4 of the draft copy of the INC records the fundamental basis of the Constitution:

"This Constitution is predicated upon and guided by the following principles:

(a) The unity of the Sudan shall be based on the free will of its people, the rule of law, democratic governance, accountability, equality, respect and justice for all citizens,
(b) Religion, beliefs, customs and traditions are a source of moral strength and inspiration for the Sudanese people,
(c) The cultural and social diversity of the Sudanese people shall be the foundation of national cohesion and shall not be used for causing division,
(d) The authority and powers of government emanate from the sovereign will of the people exercised by them in free, direct, and periodic elections conducted through universal adult suffrage in secret balloting;" **[12d] (p3-4)**

5.04 The draft copy of the INC provided for basic human rights such as the right to life and human dignity, equality, and freedom of religion, speech, assembly and movement. **[12d] (p13-17)** The UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) recorded on 11 July 2005 that "On Sunday [10 July 2005], [President] al-Bashir issued a decree ending the country's 16-year-old state of emergency – which gave authorities wide powers to detain people without charge and to crack down on opposition forces – in all the states of Sudan except the three strife-torn states of Darfur and two eastern states bordering Eritrea." **[10i]**

5.05 Amnesty International (AI) welcomed the human rights provisions in the new Constitution but was concerned that "Article 60 of the Interim Constitution grants immunity from prosecution to the President and First Vice President of

the Republic of the Sudan for all crimes except those of high treason, gross misconduct in relation to State affairs, and gross violations of the Constitution." **[16a]** Whilst, the Sudan Human Rights Organisation-Cairo's (SHRO-Cairo) Human Rights Quarterly of January 2006 states, in relation to the ending of the State of Emergency, that "Gross human rights violations, however, were never abated. Tens of political detainees and prisoners of conscience remained in jail." **[17a] (The Situation of Human Rights in Sudan: March-November 2005)**

INTERIM CONSTITUTION OF SOUTHERN SUDAN (ICSS)

5.06 The Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) was signed into law on 5 December 2005. (United Nations Secretary-General's report on the Sudan, 21 December 2005) **[6c] (para 4)** Although, no copies of the final version of the ICSS were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12e]** Article 3 of the draft copy of the ICSS records the supremacy of the Constitution as follows:

"(1) This Interim Constitution shall be the supreme law of Southern Sudan and shall have binding force on all organs and agencies of government and persons throughout Southern Sudan.
(2) The interim constitutions and laws of the States of Southern Sudan shall comply with this Constitution and the Interim National Constitution." **[12e] (p4)**

5.07 As with the INC, the draft copy of the ICSS provided for basic human rights such as the right to life and human dignity, equality, and freedom of religion, speech, assembly and movement. **[12e] (p8-15)** Article 9 (1) of the draft copy of the ICSS also affirms that "The people of Southern Sudan have the right to self-determination through a referendum to determine their future status." **[12e]**

5.08 Part Eleven of the ICSS concerns: 'The States, Local Government, Traditional Authority and Abyei Area'. **[12e] (p78)** Article 165 states that: "(1) The Territory of Southern Sudan shall be decentralized and composed of ten states. (2) The states shall adopt their own constitutions, which shall conform to this Constitution and the Interim National Constitution." **[12e] (p78)** Articles 166 to 170 of Part Eleven of the ICSS deal with the provisions for state organs, the state executives, state legislative assemblies, state judiciaries and interim provisions for the individual southern states, the latter pending the elections scheduled to be held no later than the end of the fourth year of the Interim Period [approximately July 2009]. **[12e] (p78-82)**

See also Annex G: States of Sudan

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

POLITICAL SYSTEM

GOVERNMENT OF NATIONAL UNITY (GONU)

6.01 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. (BBC Timeline, 18 September 2006) **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune site. **[12d]** Article 24 of the March 2005 draft INC records that:

"The Sudan is a decentralized State, with the following levels of government:

(a) The national level of government [Government of National Unity (GoNU)], which shall exercise authority with a view to protect the territorial integrity and the national sovereignty of the Sudan and promote the welfare of its people,
(b) Southern Sudan level of government [Government of Southern Sudan (GoSS)], which shall exercise authority in respect of the people and states in Southern Sudan,
(c) The state governments throughout the Sudan, which shall exercise authority at the state level and render public services through the level of government close to the people,
(d) The level of local government throughout the Sudan." **[12d] (p10)**

6.02 On 31 August 2005, the new interim parliament convened its first session in Khartoum:

"In accordance with the historical peace agreement, 52 percent of the parliamentary seats were reserved for members of the ruling party, while the SPLM/A was accorded 28 percent. Northern opposition parties received a further 14 percent, while their counterparts in the south were allotted the remaining six percent of the seats in the new interim assembly." (IRIN, 1 September 2005) **[10j]**

6.03 IRIN recorded that: "Under the January [2005] peace accord, a new legislative chamber will be set up after national elections in three to four years' time, followed by a referendum in which the south will vote on unity or secession." **[10j]** On 22 September 2005, the BBC and IRIN reported on the swearing in of the new Government of National Unity (GoNU). **[9e] [10k]** The President of the GoNU, as of 3 October 2006, was Lt Gen Omar Hassan Ahmad El-Bashier, the First Vice-President Lt Gen Silva Kair Miar Madit and the Vice-President Ali Osman Mohamed Taha. (GoNU via Gurtong.org, updated 29 September 2006) **[18j]**

6.04 IRIN reported on 22 September 2005 that:

"Of the 29 ministries, 16 remained in the hands of the ruling National Congress Party (NCP). Nine went to the SPLM/A, and the remaining four were divided among various other political parties in accordance with the wealth- and power-sharing quotas agreed to under the Comprehensive Peace Agreement. The NCP retained the key energy and mining, defence, interior, finance and justice ministries in the new government. The SPLM/A gained

control of the foreign affairs ministry, under senior SPLM/A official Lam Akol, as well as the foreign trade, education and scientific-research, and health ministries." **[10k]**

6.05 Many Southerners were reportedly unhappy at the allocation of ministries as the SPLM was effectively a junior rather than equal partner in the sharing of power, contrary to the accords contained in the peace agreement. (BBC Online, 22 September 2005) **[9e]** (IRIN 22 September 2005 & 15 November 2005) **[10k, 10l]** IRIN also noted that: "Two seats [in the GoNU] have been left vacant for members of the northern opposition National Democratic Alliance [NDA], which is unhappy at the allocation of seats." **[10k]**

6.06 The US State Department's (USSD's) report on Human Rights Practices 2005, released on 8 March 2006, states that "Although there were 20 officially registered political parties, the law effectively prohibits traditional political parties linked to armed opposition to the government. The Political Parties Act allows some formerly banned political parties to resume their activities, but the parties were required to notify the registrar in writing to participate in elections. Observers believed that the government controlled professional associations." **[3a] (Section 2b)**

6.07 The main national opposition parties were the Popular National Congress (PNC), the Umma Party (UP) and the Democratic Unionist Party (DUP). (HRW, March 2006) **[19a]** IRIN reported on 1 September 2005 that: "A number of opposition groups, including the Umma Party of former premier Sadiq al-Mahdi and the Popular Congress Party of Hassan al-Turabi, announced earlier a decision not to participate in the new parliament on the grounds that the president's party unfairly dominated both chambers." **[10j]**

6.08 In the conflict zones of North, South and West Darfur states in the north-west, and Red Sea and Kassala state in the north-east, the main opposition groups were – in Darfur – the Sudan Liberation Movement/Army (SLM/A) and the Justice and Equality Movement (JEM), who allied under the banner the Alliance of Revolutionary Forces of West Sudan (ARFWS) in January 2006, and – in the east – the Beja Congress (BC) and Rashaida Free Lions (FL), who joined forces in February 2005 under the name the Eastern Front (EF). (UN ICI, 25 January 2005; AFP, 22 January 2006; Sudan Tribune, 5 February 2005) **[6e] [13b] [12F]**

See also Annex B: Political organisations and Annex C: Prominent people, past and present

GOVERNMENT OF SOUTHERN SUDAN (GOSS)

6.09 The Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) was signed into law on 5 December 2005. (UN Secretary-General's report on the Sudan, 21 December 2005) **[6c] (para 4)** Although no copies of the final version of the ICSS were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated October 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12e]** Article 50 of the draft copy of the ICSS records that:

"Southern Sudan shall have a decentralized system of government with the following levels:

(a) the government of Southern Sudan [GoSS] level which shall exercise authority in respect of the people and states in Southern Sudan;
(b) the state level of government, which shall exercise authority at the state level throughout Southern Sudan and render public services through the level closest to the people; and
(c) local government level throughout Southern Sudan, which is the closest level to the people and whose organization, elections and proper functioning, shall be the responsibility of the states." **[12e] (p23)**

6.10 On 29 September 2005 the Interim Legislative Council of Southern Sudan was inaugurated in Juba, the capital of southern Sudan, "The transitional southern parliament will remain in place until legislative elections are held in approximately four years. After a six-year interim period, which began on 9 July, the south will hold a referendum to decide whether to remain part of a united Sudan or secede." (IRIN, 30 September 2005) **[10m]** The Report further noted: "The establishment of the legislative council also opens the door for the adoption of a host of new legislative powers – from approving budgets to decisions on the framework of local governance – that are essential for the implementation of development and reconstruction programmes for the war-ravaged region." **[10m]**

6.11 The Gurtong Peace Project website recorded that the vast majority of members in the South Sudan Assembly were members of the Sudan People's Liberation Movement. **[18c]** The few remaining seats were taken by members of President al-Bashir's National Congress Party (NCP), the South Sudan Defense Force (SSDF), the Sudan African National Union (SANU), the United Democratic Front (UDF), the Union of Sudan African Parties 1 (USAP 1), the Union of Sudan African Parties 2 (USAP 2) and the United Democratic Sudan Forum (UDSF). **[18c]**

6.12 On 23 and 24 October 2005, the BBC and IRIN reported on the swearing in of the new Government of Southern Sudan (GoSS). **[9f] [10n]** "According to the January [2005] peace agreement, 70 percent of the representatives of the southern government are from the SPLM/A, 15 percent from the northern ruling National Democratic Party of President Umar al-Bashir and 15 percent from other southern parties." (IRIN, 24 October 2005) **[10n]** The President of the GoSS, as of 10 March 2006, was Salva Kiir and the Vice-President was Riek Machar Teny. (GoSS via Gurtong.org, updated 29 September 2006) **[18k]**

6.13 The main opposition parties in south Sudan were the South Sudan Defence Force (SSDF), South Sudan Unity Movement (SSUM) and South Sudan Independence Movement (SSIM). **[14f]**

See also Annex B: Political organisations and Annex C: Prominent people, past and present

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

HUMAN RIGHTS

INTRODUCTION

7.01 The British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC) Timeline, updated on 18 September 2006, recorded the signing of the Interim National Constitution (INC) on 9 July 2005. **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12d]** Article 27 of the draft INC stated that:

"This Bill of Rights is a covenant between the Sudanese people and between them and their governments at every level and also a commitment to respect and promote the human rights and fundamental freedoms enshrined in this Constitution; it is the cornerstone of social justice, equality and democracy in the Sudan; the State shall guarantee, protect, and fulfil this Bill; all rights and freedoms enshrined in international human rights treaties, covenants and instruments ratified by the Republic of the Sudan shall be an integral part of this Bill." **[12d] (p13)**

7.02 In 2004, 2005 and 2006, the abuse of individuals and groups, and the severe restriction of fundamental freedoms, were reported in detail by various international governments and agencies, and both international and national human rights groups such as the United States Department of State (USSD), United Nations (UN), Human Rights Watch (HRW), Amnesty International (AI), the Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT) and the Sudan Human Rights Organisation-Cairo (SHRO-Cairo). **[3a-3b, 3d-3e] [6e, 6k-6p, 6s-6u, 6w-6y] [19b-19m] [16a-16am] [15a-15am] [17a-17l]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

SECURITY FORCES

8.01 The US State Department's Human Rights Report 2005, released on 8 March 2006, noted that: "The National Intelligence and Security Service (NISS) and the Ministry of Interior both have security forces under their control, along with the police force that maintained internal security. The police forces included regular police units and the Popular Police Force, a parallel progovernment force that received higher pay than regular forces….The army was responsible for external and internal security." **[3a] (Section 1d)** The Report also noted: "The government generally maintained effective control over the security forces." **[3a] (p1)**

8.02 The Report of the International Commission of Inquiry (UN ICI) on Darfur to the United Nations Secretary-General (UN SG), published in January 2005, states that: "According to information received by the Commission, the National Security and Intelligence Service is one of the most powerful organs in the Sudan. … National Security Forces act under the general supervision of the President." **[2c] (p29-30)**

POLICE

8.03 "Police corruption was a problem, and police officers supplemented their incomes by extorting bribes from the local civilians. Impunity remained a serious problem." (USSD Human Rights Report 2005) **[3a] (Section 1d)**

Arbitrary arrest and detention

8.04 Human Rights Watch, in its 2005 Report on Sudan stated: "More than twenty international or national aid workers were arbitrarily arrested, detained, or threatened by Sudanese police and security forces in Darfur in the first six months of the year alone [2005]." **[19e]**

ARMED FORCES

8.05 The Republic of Sudan has three legally regulated armed forces: the Sudanese Armed Forces are the regular Government military and currently operate throughout the country; the Sudan People's Liberation Army (SPLA) is the regular military force of the Government of Southern Sudan; and, the Popular Defence Force is an armed force linked to the ruling party of northern Sudan and to armed groups raised from rural ethnic groups. A fourth group, the Joint Integrated Units, composed of units from SPLA and the Sudanese Armed Forces, was established by the Comprehensive Peace Agreement to form the nucleus of a unified army if southern Sudan decides against independence in the referendum scheduled for 2011. (UN Security Council Secretary-General's Report 17 August 2006) **[6J] (P3)** In addition to these legally regulated forces, there are numerous non-legal forces operating in the Sudan. During the civil war in southern Sudan and the transitional areas, the Sudanese Armed Forces used non-legal militias to control territory. The Comprehensive Peace Agreement refers to these non-legal militias as other armed groups. There were over 50 such groups brought together under the South Sudan Defence Forces (SSDF), an umbrella organisation that was nominally led by Major General Paulino Matiep of the South Sudan Unity

Movement (SSUM) but was effectively under the control of the military intelligence division of the Sudanese Armed Forces. (UN Security Council Secretary-General's Report 17 August 2006) **[6J] (P3)**

8.06 The Report of the International Commission of Inquiry (UN ICI) on Darfur to the United Nations Secretary-General (UN SG), published in January 2005, stated that:

"The Sudanese armed force is a conventional armed force with a mandate to protect and to maintain internal security. It carries out its mandate through an army, including Popular Defence Force militia and Borders Intelligence, as well as an air force and navy. According to information received by the Commission, currently the army numbers approximately 200,000 in strength, although its logistical capacity was designed for an army of 60,000. Support, in particular air support, therefore goes primarily to priority areas and is re-deployed only after those areas have calmed down. The central command and control of armed forces operations are therefore imperative." **[6e] (p27)**

SECURITY FORCES: SOUTH SUDAN

8.07 Article 160 of the Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS), signed into law on 5 December 2005, states:

"(1) There shall be established a police service to be known as the Police of Southern Sudan which shall be a decentralized professional service force whose mission is to prevent, combat and investigate crime, maintain law and public order, protect the people of Southern Sudan and their properties, and uphold and enforce this Constitution and the law.

(2) The Police Service shall be organized at the level of Southern Sudan and states of Southern Sudan; its powers and functions shall be prescribed by law." **[12e]**

"(4) The duties of the Police shall, inter alia, be to:

(a) maintain law and public order;
(b) ensure the safety and security of the people of Southern Sudan including returnees, internally displaced persons and refugees and their properties;
(c) prevent and detect crime;
(d) protect government officials, executives, international dignitaries and other designated persons as required;
(e) combat illicit trafficking in narcotics, drugs, illegal trade in firearms and other organized and trans-boundary crimes and terrorism;
(f) co-operate with other security organs established under this Constitution and with the civil population generally;
(g) collect data and information on all criminal matters; and
(h) combat corruption." (ICSS, Article 160) **[12e]**

8.08 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that the New Sudan Police Act and Police General Regulation Act, 2003 were enacted and are currently in use. The Laws will need to be amended slightly to put them in line with the CPA which

is currently done by a team of lawyers of the Ministry of legal Affairs and Constitutional Development." **[20a] (p2-3)**

8.09 The Police Act states that:

"The Police shall be deployed for the prevention and detection of crime and prosecution of offenders on behalf of the Attorney General and shall report back to the same on all steps taken in that regard. The Police shall also be responsible for apprehension of offenders, maintenance of public order and public security, safety of persons and property, fulfillment of any obligations under law and regulations it shall also be responsible for the custody of any unclaimed properties." **[18e] (Police Act: Chapter 3, Section 10)**

8.10 The Police Act also records the duties and expectations of officers of the law, whilst the Police General Regulation Act details the organisation, titles and seniority within the force, and other aspects such as training and recruitment. **[18e] (Police Act) [18f] (Police General Regulation Act)**

8.11 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report of 2005 noted that: "The court system did not function in many areas due to lack of infrastructure, communications, funding, and an ineffective police force." **[3a] (Section 1e)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

MILITARY SERVICE

09.01 Article 18 of the draft Interim National Constitution (INC) stated that: "Defending the Country is an honour and a duty; the State shall care for the combatants, afflicted in war and the families of the martyrs." (Sudan Tribune, draft Interim National Constitution, 16 March 2005) **[12d] (p9)**

09.02 War Resisters' International's (WRI's) 1998 survey 'Refusing to Bear Arms' noted that the law governing military service is the National Service Act 1992, which rendered all males aged between 18 and 33 liable for national service. **[21a] (p1)** However, the Danish Fact Finding Mission (FFM) of 2000 reports that "Military service is compulsory for all males aged 18 and over, the recruitment age being adjusted from time to time." **[23a] (p36)**

09.03 WRI's 1998 Survey also noted that: "According to the law, women are also liable for military service, but they are not called up in practice." **[21a] (p1)** It also states that: "The length of military service is 24 months, 18 months, in the case of high school graduates, and 12 months in the case of university and college graduates." **[21a] (Section 1)**

09.04 War Resisters' International's survey further noted: "According to the 1992 law, those called up for military service are not allowed to follow an education or get a job. Men of conscription age are forbidden to leave the country for any reason (art. 20)." **[21a] (Section 3)**

09.05 The International Committee of the Red Cross' 2004 Annual Report stated that: "The Sudanese national security forces signed an agreement on 5 June [2004] to launch a training programme on IHL and international human rights law." **[22a] (p105)**

09.06 The Report continued:

"In the field, improved access in the south meant the ICRC gave more presentations and workshops on IHL and international human rights law to military, security and police forces stationed in conflict-affected areas. In Darfur, ICRC staff seized every opportunity to give ad hoc briefings on IHL and international human rights law to armed, security and police forces. As its mandate became better known, it organized comprehensive presentations on IHL, such as a three-day workshop in El Fasher for high-ranking army officers. The ICRC also conducted sessions on IHL and the ICRC for newly arrived African Union troops." **[22a]**

09.07 The 2005 International Committee of the Red Cross Annual Report stated that:

"The ICRC stepped up IHL training for all armed groups in Darfur and had frequent contact with both the African Union Mission in Sudan (AMIS) and the UN Mission in Sudan. The organization also initiated IHL training for the Joint Integrated Units. As defined in the comprehensive peace agreement, the units made up a unified force of around 40,000 Sudanese army and SPLM/A troops." **[22b]**

POPULAR DEFENCE FORCES (PDF)

09.08 The Danish Fact Finding Mission of 2001 reported that: "Besides the regular Sudanese army the National Congress (NC) party has its own military branch called the Popular Defence Forces (PDF)." **[23b] (p35)** The PDF was created by the Government in 1990 and has its legal basis in the Popular Defence Forces Act 1989. (War Resisters International, 1998) **[21a]** The Danish 2001 Fact Finding Mission reported that: "Under the 1989 Popular Defence Forces Act (attached as Annex 5 [of the Report]), PDF recruits must be at least 16 years old and Sudanese citizens. In 1992 service in the PDF became obligatory for all students, both male and female. Completion of service was a precondition for entering further education." **[23b] (p37)**

09.09 The January 2005 Report of the International Commission of Inquiry (UN ICI) to the United Nations Secretary-General (UN SG) states that:

"For operational purposes, the Sudanese armed forces can be supplemented by the mobilization of civilians or reservists into the Popular Defence Forces (PDF)….According to information gathered by the Commission, local government officials are asked by army Headquarters to mobilize and recruit PDF forces through tribal leaders and sheikhs. The Wali is responsible for mobilization in each State because he is expected to be familiar with the local tribal leaders." **[6e] (p28)**

09.10 WRI's 1998 Survey stated: "PDF training involves military training, civil defence training and patriotic and cultural education (1989 law, art. 14) and is considered to be an instrument of religious indoctrination." **[21a]** The Danish FFM report 2001 noted: "The PDF training contained a considerable element of Islamisation, and many Christian students therefore had serious problems when they were recruited to the PDF." **[23b] (p37)** The Report also noted that although women were recruited into the PDF on a voluntary basis, they were not sent on active service, although "There were women's battalions which stayed behind the front lines where recruits worked as nurses, etc." **[23b] (p39)**

09.11 The UN ICI recorded that "One senior commander explained the recruitment and training of PDF soldiers as follows:

"'Training is done through central barracks and local barracks in each state. A person comes forward to volunteer. We first determine whether training is needed or not. We then do a security check and a medical check. We compose a list and give it to the military. This is done at both levels – Khartoum and state or local level. We give basic training (for example, on the use of weapons, discipline, …) *[sic]* which can take two weeks or so, depending on the individual."

"A person may come with a horse or camel – we may send them into military operations on their camel or horse. [...] Recruits are given weapons and weapons are retrieved again at the end of training.'" **[6e] (p28)**

09.12 The 2001 Danish FFM Report noted that: "Students who go into the PDF before entering further education have to serve 12 months, while those who have not yet been accepted for further education or who have not completed secondary school have to serve for 18 months. State employees and those

working in state-owned companies have to undergo a 45-day training programme." **[23b (p37)**

09.13 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights practices 2005, stated that: "In the [government-run] camps [for vagrant children], the PDF often conscripted teenage males (and, in the South, some females). Conscripts faced significant hardship and abuse in military service, often serving on the frontline." **[3a] (Section 5)**

EXEMPTIONS, PARDONS AND POSTPONEMENTS

09.14 The National Service Act 1992, contained in Annex 4 of the Danish 2001 FFM Report, detailed the conditions to be met by Sudanese citizens to qualify for an exemption, pardon or postponement of their military service. **[23b] (p69-72)**

CONSCIENTIOUS OBJECTION, DESERTION AND EVASION

09.15 The National Service Act 1992, contained at annex 4 of the Danish 2001 FFM Report outlines the general laws and penalties of avoiding or postponing military service. **[23b] (p73)** War Resisters' International's 1998 Survey noted that: "The right to conscientious objection is not legally recognised." **[21a]** It also stated that: "Avoiding military service is punishable by two to three years' imprisonment (National Service Law, art. 28)." **[21a]**

09.16 The FCO stated in its letter of February 2005 that, although they were not aware of specific cases of draft evaders/deserters facing inhuman, degrading or persecutory treatment, they would not be surprised to find that this was the case. **[4b]**

RECRUITMENT/CONSCRIPTION

09.17 "The 1992 National Service Law was introduced in an attempt to meet [the] increasing personnel needs of the armed forces." (War Resisters' International's 1998 Survey). **[21a]** The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights Practices 2005, stated that: "The government continued to forcibly conscript citizens for mandatory military service as part of mandatory military service for male citizens." **[3a] (Section 1f)** The FCO, when commenting on the Government's current recruitment/conscription practices in its letter of February 2005, stated that: "The relevant authority puts an advertisement in the local media calling for young people to sign up." **[4b**

09.18 The Danish FFM report of 2001 stated that during round-ups military personnel in civilian clothing stopped vehicles and "The authorities forced those passengers who were believed to be the right age for conscription and who could not prove that they had in fact already performed their military service to go with them to military training camps. Many of those who were recruited did not even have an opportunity to contact their parents or relatives to inform them of what had happened." **[23b] (p35)**

09.19 A December 2002 Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board (IRB) Research Directorate enquiry response described "The process for reporting for military service; how recruitment calls are made; [and] exemptions from service." **[52a] (p1)** In addition to the above methods of call-up the chairman of the

Sudan Human Rights Group (SHRG), who was consulted by the IRB, stated that local radio and television announcements occurred asserting that all men eligible for military service should gather together at a specific place, at a certain hour and date. **[52a] (p1)**

09.20 The same report relayed: "As well, he [the Chairman of the SHRG] stated that '[i]n case of emergency, that is to say, [an] urgent need for fighters, the Military Police usually close main highways and roads and check the passengers and arrest those persons who are eligible for…service.'" **[52a] (p1)** However, in comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that: "Some three years ago the government stopped rounding up young men in the cities to conscript them into National Service. Students are now required to undergo 45 days to 2 months military training prior to entering University and then serve one year National service upon graduation. National service can be in the army or in governmental institutions depending on profession and state of health." **[20a] (p4)**

FORCED CONSCRIPTION

09.21 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2005 stated that: "While there were no reports of child conscription into the government military, there were reports that government and allied militias conscripted children and accepted children as soldiers and reports of children participating in hostilities in northern Darfur." **[3a] (Section 1g)** The Report also stated: "The government operated 'reformation camps' for vagrant children….In the camps, the PDF often conscripted teenage males (and, in the South, some females). Conscripts faced significant hardship and abuse in military service, often serving on the frontline." **[3a] (Section 5)**

MILITARY SERVICE: WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

09.22 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005 stated that: "The government continued forcibly to conscript citizens for military service as part of mandatory military service for male citizens, and government-allied forces and rebels continued to recruit and accept child soldiers in Darfur. Community leaders relayed unconfirmed reports that all sides to the conflict in Darfur recruited child soldiers." **[3a] (Section 1f)**

09.23 Save the Children (UK) published a Report, 'Child Protection in Darfur', in September 2004, in which the organisation expressed its concerns regarding the apparent forced conscription of children by government/government-allied forces and rebel groups in Darfur. **[24a] (p5)** The Report also stated that some children might also have 'volunteered' in an effort to protect themselves or their families but stressed that even the 'voluntary' recruitment of minors is a violation of their rights and, in the case of children under the age of 15, such a practice constitutes a war crime. **[24a] (p5)**

MILITARY SERVICE: SOUTH SUDAN

09.24 Article 45 of the Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) states that: "(1) Defence of Southern Sudan is an honour and a duty of every citizen in Southern Sudan. (2) The Government of Southern Sudan shall care for the combatants, the wounded, the families of martyrs and those missing in action."

(Sudan Tribune, The Intrim Draft Constitution of Southern Sudan, 2005) **[12e]**

09.25 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that the New Sudan SPLA (Sudan People's Liberation Army) Act, 2003 was enacted and is currently in use. **[20a] (p2)** UNHCR also notes that "The laws will need to be amended slightly to put them in line with the CPA which is currently done by a team of lawyers of the Ministry of Legal Affairs and Constitutional Development." **[20a] (p3)**

09.26 The SPLA Act, 2003 describes the structure of the force:

"(1) The SPLA shall comprise of:-

(a) The Forces known as the SPLA immediately before the commencement of this Act;
(b) Any person enrolled or enlisted under this Act;
(c) Reserves.

"(2) The SPLA shall be divided into:-

(a) An Active List;
(b) A Reserve List." **[18g] (SPLA Act: Chapter I, Section 4)**

09.27 Chapter II of the Act contains the provisions for commissioning, enrolment, enlistment, appointments and transfers, whilst Chapter III describes the provisions for dismissal and discharge from the SPLA. **[18g] (SPLA Act: Chapters II & III, Sections 7-15)** Chapters IV and V refer to the offences members of the SPLA could be charged with, and the respective punishment for each offence. **[18g] (SPLA Act: Chapters IV & V, Sections 8-46)** Chapter VI prescribes the various types of punishment in more general terms, which include but are not confined to:

"(a) Imprisonment (which may be in a normal prison or military camp or in a labour camp in case of productive punishment);
(b) Death which may be executed by a firing squad or by hanging the condemned person by the neck until he is dead;

Provided that the death sentence shall not be passed on persons under the age of 18 years, pregnant or sucking *[sic]* women or persons above the age of 70 years;

(c) Fine (which may be in the form of money, cattle or any other property current in each area);
(d) Forfeiture of property (the ownership of which passes to the Civil Authority of New Sudan (CANS);
(e) Field punishment (which may be passed in lieu of or in addition to any other lawful sentence);
(f) Whipping (which may be passed in lieu of any other sentence)."
[18g] (SPLA Act: Chapter VI, Section 47)

09.28 The International Committee of the Red Cross' Annual Report for 2004 stated that: "The SPLM/A taught IHL [International Humanitarian Law] at its main training centre, the Institute for Strategic Studies, but had not yet integrated

the subject into all its training programmes. As support, the ICRC trained 30 SPLA officers as IHL instructors." **[22a] (p106)** The ICRC's 2005 Annual Report has since reported: "The ICRC stepped up IHL training for all armed groups in Darfur and had frequent contact with both the African Union Mission in Sudan (AMIS) and the UN Mission in Sudan. The Organization also initiated IHL training for the joint integrated Units. As defined in the Comprehensive Peace Agreement, the units made up a unified force of around 40,000 Sudanese army and SPLM/A troops. **[22b] (p119)**

FORCED CONSCRIPTION: SOUTH SUDAN

09.29 An IRIN news article dated 20 October 2005 noted that the UN Mission in Sudan reported that: "continued extortion and forced conscription of returnees by local militias was of concern to humanitarian agencies operating in the Sudan's south." **[10r]** IRIN news had previously reported on 1 July 2005 that Una McCauley, child protection officer with the UN Children's Fund (UNICEF) Operation Lifeline Sudan, said: "We estimate that there are about 4,000 child soldiers remaining in the SPLM/A" **[10s]** However, a recent IRIN report dated 26 July 2006 noted that: "Some 242 children who have been in the fighting units of the southern Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army (SPLM/A) were on Tuesday [25 July 2006] disarmed and demobilised at a ceremony in the southern town of Tonj in Warab State….According to the United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF), in the past five years more than 15,000 children have been disarmed, demobilised and returned to their families and communities from SPLA ranks. Of these, 900 were disarmed after the signing of the CPA." **[10t]**

09.30 Additionally in comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR states that:

"In the Protection working Group, 17 June 2005, UNICEF reported that [the] SPLA believes there are still 3500 child soldiers in their ranks. UNICEF also reported that Commander Salva Kiir had prepared a policy document to declare the recruitment of child soldiers a criminal offence. He also pledged that the SPLA would continue the demobilisation of child soldiers. It should be noted that due to the fact that military training centres are under civilian command, community leaders – when asked to provide people for military training – are / were sending children to the training centres. UNICEF is working with the SPLM on ways to exclude children from military training." **[20a] (p4)**

09.31 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005 stated that: "Unlike in the previous year, there were no reports that southern militias recruited child soldiers. Credible observers stated that southern tribal chiefs delivered children to the militias for recruitment goals in an effort not to give up their able-bodied fighters." **[3a] (Section 5)**

09.32 An IRIN report of July 2005 recorded that "Some 10,000 other children are thought to be associated with other armed groups in southern Sudan, mainly pro-government militia. Many were selected by local chiefs in their home areas who arrange their recruitment." **[10s]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

JUDICIARY

10.01 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. (BBC Timeline, 18 September 2006) **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12d]** Article 34 of the draft INC states that:

"(1) Anyone who is arrested shall be informed, at the time of arrest, of the reasons for his/her arrest and shall be promptly informed of any charges against him/her;
(2) In the determination of any criminal charges or rights and obligations in a law suit, the accused shall be entitled to a fair and public hearing by a competent, independent and impartial court of law;
(3) Everyone charged with an offence shall be presumed innocent until proved guilty according to law;
(4) No one shall be held guilty on account of any act or omission which did not constitute an offence under national, Southern Sudan or state laws, or international law at the time when it was committed;
(5) In the determination of any criminal charge against anybody, he/she shall be entitled to be tried in his/her presence without any undue delay and to defend himself/herself in person or through legal assistance of his/her own choice and to have legal aid assigned to him/her where the interest of justice so require;" **[12d] (p14)**

10.02 Article 123 of the draft INC records that:

"(1) The National judicial competence in the Republic of the Sudan shall vest in an independent authority to be known as the 'National Judiciary';
(2) The National Judiciary shall assume judicial powers in adjudicating on disputes and issuing judgments on those disputes in accordance with this Constitution and the law;
(3) The National Judiciary shall be independent of the Legislature and the Executive;" **[12d] (p48)**

10.03 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights Practices 2005, released on 8 March 2006, stated that: "Although the constitution provides for an independent judiciary, the judiciary was largely subservient to the president or the security forces, particularly in cases of crimes against the state." **[3a] (Section 1e)** The Report also noted that: "On occasion courts displayed a degree of independence. For example, appeals courts overturned several decisions of lower courts in political cases, particularly decisions from public order courts. However, political interference with the courts regularly occurred." **[3a] (Section 1e)**

10.04 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 also noted that:

"The law provides for fair and prompt trials; however, this was often not respected. Trials in regular courts nominally met international standards of legal protections. Trials were open to the public at the discretion of the judge. In cases of national security and offenses against the state, trials were usually closed. Juries are not used." [3a] (Section 1e)

10.05 The Report continued:

"The accused normally have the right to an attorney, and the courts are required to provide free legal counsel for indigent defendants accused of crimes punishable by death or life imprisonment; however, there were reports that defendants frequently did not receive legal counsel and that counsel in some cases could only advise the defendant and not address the court. There were reports that the government sometimes denied defense counsel access to the courts or did not allow the calling of defense witnesses." **[3a] (Section 1e)**

10.06 The Report further noted that: "Lawyers who wished to practice were required to maintain membership in the government-controlled bar association. The government continued to harass members of the legal profession whom it considered political opponents." **[3a] (Section 1e)**

10.07 Amnesty International (AI), in a Report dated December 2004, stated that: "Unfair trials are the norm in Sudan. Political trials and trials under Specialised Criminal Courts in Darfur are inherently unfair, but often even trials under ordinary courts fail to respect international standards of fairness. In some cases, the judiciary appears to have overturned sentences or dismissed charges against the accused for lack of evidence; however, doubts remain as to the guilt of many persons convicted in unfair trials." **[16r] (p34)**

10.08 Furthermore, Amnesty International, in its December 2004 Report, registered its concern that the Popular Congress (PC/PNC) party members arrested in connection with the alleged March 2004 coup attempt had been tortured to extract confessions, which the defendants had later retracted. **[16r] (p38)** The Report further added that: "Regarding the September [2004] arrests of Popular Congress members, defence lawyers were reportedly given a list of 94 persons, including military men, who would stand trial for suspected involvement in an alleged coup attempt." **[16r] (p38)**

STRUCTURE

10.09 Article 124 of the draft INC records that: "The National Judiciary shall be structured as follows: (a) A National Supreme Court, (b) National Courts of Appeal, (c) Other national courts or tribunals as deemed necessary to be established by law." **[12d] (p48)** Article 130 of the INC states that: "(1) Having regard to competence, integrity and credibility, the Chief Justice of the Republic of the Sudan, Justices of the National Supreme Court, and all Judges of the Republic shall be appointed by the President of the Republic, after consultation within the Institution of the Presidency and upon the recommendation of the National Judicial Service Commission." **[12d] (p50)**

10.10 The US State Department's (USSD) Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 notes: "The judicial system includes four types of courts: regular, military, special, and tribal courts. Tribal courts functioned in rural areas to resolve disputes over land and water rights, and family matters. Within the regular court system there are civil and criminal courts, appeals courts, and the Supreme Court. Special courts in Darfur operated under the state of emergency to try crimes against the state; there were three such courts, one in each Darfur capital." **[3a] (Section 1e)** The Report also states that: "The Criminal Act governs criminal cases, and the Civil Transactions Act applies in

most civil cases. Shari'a is applied in the North but not by courts in the South." **[3a] (Section 1e)**

10.11 Article 156 of the draft INC states, with regard to the National Capital, Khartoum, that: "(d) the judicial discretion of courts to impose penalties on non-Muslims shall observe the long-established *Sharia* principle that non-Muslims are not subject to prescribed penalties, and therefore remitted penalties shall apply." **[12d] (p62)** Article 157 continues: "A special commission shall be established by the Presidency to ensure that the rights of non-muslims are protected and respected in accordance with the guidelines mentioned in Articles 154 and 156 above and not adversely affected by the application of *Sharia* law in the National Capital. The said commission shall make its observations and recommendations to the Institution of the Presidency." **[12d] (p62)**

10.12 The Sudan Organisation Against Torture's (SOAT) April 2004 Report on Reformatories in Sudan records that: "There is an active juvenile *[sic]* court [in] Khartoum that has been established as a pilot project in 1999 in Khartoum North….Recently, there are two juveniles' courts in other states (Gadarif and Kosti)." **[15b] (p1)** The Report further states that: "The court applied the code of criminal procedure 1991 in general because the juvenile Welfare act 1983 *[sic]* did not provide special procedures for handling the cases under it." **[15b] (p5)** The report also states that: "The administrative structure of the court is the same as the structure of ordinary courts in the Sudan." **[15b] (p5)** The Report added: "Establishing the juvenile's court has had a tremendous impact on the lives of children who came into conflict with the law in Khartoum State." **[15b] (p5)**

WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

10.13 "Special courts operated in Darfur under the state of emergency to try crimes against the state; there were three such courts, one in each Darfur capital…. The Special Courts Act created special three-person security courts to deal with violations of constitutional decrees, emergency regulations, and some sections of the Penal Code, as well as with drug and currency offenses. Special courts, composed primarily of civilian judges, handled most security-related cases. Attorneys could address the court." (The US State Department's Human Rights Report 2005) **[3a] (Section 1e)**

10.14 In December 2004 Amnesty International released a report entitled 'Sudan: The Specialised Criminal Courts in Darfur', which stated that:

"Special Courts instituted by decrees under a 2001 State of emergency in Darfur were reformed into 'Specialised Criminal Courts' in all three states of Darfur in March 2003, following another decree by the Chief Justice in Khartoum. Jurisdiction over offences such as armed robbery and *haraba* (banditry); unlicensed possession of firearms; crimes under articles 50-57 of the Penal Code (offences against the State); public order offences; and 'anything else considered a crime by the Governor of the State or the Head of the Judiciary' (Article 4) was passed onto these new Courts." **[16b] (p1)**

10.15 The report continued:

"The Specialised Criminal Courts are defended by the Sudanese authorities as a notable improvement for the rights of defence; in particular they are now headed by only one civilian judge, compared to the Special Courts which were also headed by members of the security forces. According to the Ministry of Justice, the Specialised Criminal Courts are formally under the responsibility of the judiciary; they have been established for reasons of 'expediency'. However lawyers in Darfur see little difference between the Special Courts and the Specialised Criminal Courts. Many of the flaws remain." **[16b] (p1)**

10.16 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 stated that:

"Lawyers complained that they sometimes were granted access to court documents too late to prepare an effective defense. Sentences usually were severe and implemented at once; however, death sentences were referred to the chief justice and the head of state. Defendants could file appellate briefs with the chief justice. The defendant has seven days to appeal a decision; the decision of the appeal court is final." **[3a] (Section 1e)**

10.17 Amnesty International's December 2004 report on the Specialised Criminal Courts in Darfur noted what the organisation considered were the main flaws that remained in the system. Amnesty International was concerned that: "The 2003 Decree institutionalising such courts still fails to ensure that confessions extracted under torture are not used as evidence against the accused, even if they are later retracted." **[16b] (p1)** It was also concerned that proper legal representation was still not guaranteed and, while defence lawyers were frequently allowed to represent their clients, this was at the discretion of the judge, and that "Specialized Criminal Courts continue to sentence convicted persons to cruel, inhumane and degrading punishments and the death penalty, with limited rights of appeal." **[16b] (p1)**

10.18 AI also recorded, in December 2004, that:

"The Sudanese authorities also use the Specialised Courts to try ordinary people on suspicion of belonging to, or supporting, rebel groups. In Darfur, there are two opposition groups – the Sudan Liberation Army and the Justice and Equality Movement. Amnesty International is concerned that the Specialised Courts, which accept confessions extracted under torture as evidence, can be used by the Sudanese authorities to pass sentences of death or other cruel, inhumane and degrading treatment, on such detainees. The Sudanese authorities have frequently arrested and tortured civilians into confessing to belong to rebel groups." **[16b] (p1)**

10.19 Human Rights Watch's (HRW's) August 2004 Report 'Empty Promises, Continuing Abuses in Darfur, Sudan' recounts that: "On July 19, 2004, the government of Sudan announced that it had sentenced the first ten 'Janjaweed' militia members for crimes including armed attacks, robbery and illegal possession of arms. The sentences included six years in prison and cross-amputation — amputation of the right hand and left foot. The process of these trials raises a number of concerns." **[19b] (p27)** The concerns the report referred to were that the sentence of limb amputation is contrary to Sudan's international obligations under the International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights (ICCPR) and the Convention against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment; the continuing doubts concerning the

fairness of trials conducted in the Specialised Criminal Courts, as outlined in paragraphs 10.13 to 10.18 above, and that: "The identities of the convicted men and their precise connection to the government-backed Janjaweed militias remains unclear and it appears that the majority of the individuals who have been presented as militia members and leaders are in fact common criminals, many of whom have been charged with crimes such as the illegal possession of weapons. Witnesses who visited the prison and Nyala in July 2004 and were presented to detainees alleged to be the convicted militia men told Human Rights Watch that the prisoners were often petty thieves and some individuals convicted of serious crimes, but that none had been convicted of rape, for instance, and that the vast majority of the individuals presented were convicted of crimes unrelated to the attacks by government-backed Janjaweed militias, long before July 2004." **[19b] (p27)**

10.20 The Report of the International Commission of Inquiry (ICI) on Darfur to the United Nations (UN) Secretary-General, dated 25 January 2005, when discussing the possible mechanisms to ensure accountability for the crimes committed in Darfur, states that: "Considering the nature of crimes committed in Darfur and the shortcomings of the Sudanese criminal justice system, which have led to effective impunity for the alleged perpetrators, the Commission is of the opinion that the Sudanese courts are unable and unwilling to prosecute and try the alleged offenders." **[6e] (p144)** The Commission recommended that the situation in Darfur be referred to the International Criminal Court (ICC) as: "The international community must take on the responsibility to protect the civilians of Darfur and end the rampant impunity currently prevailing there." **[6e] (p145)**

10.21 In June 2005, the ICC announced the opening of an investigation into crimes against humanity in Darfur, a move welcomed by various human rights organisations and made possible by a March 2005 UN Security Council (UN SC) resolution to refer the situation in Darfur to the court. **[19c, 19d] [16c, 16d]** IRIN reported, in April and June 2005, on the Sudanese Government's and judiciary's objections to the ICC's decision to open the investigation, including a state-organised public protest in April 2005. **[10o, 10p, 10q]**

10.22 The UN Secretary-General's (UN SG) August 2005 Report noted that: "The Special Criminal Court for the events in Darfur, which was established by the Government on 7 June [2005], began proceedings this month. There are currently four cases before the Special Court, dealing with charges of rape, armed robbery, illegal possession of firearms and unlawful killing of persons in custody." **[6f] (p2)**

10.23 The UN Secretary Generals Report continues:

"The establishment of the Special Court is a positive development. However, none of the cases before the Special Court addresses the major violations of human rights and international humanitarian law that took place during the conflict in Darfur during 2003 and 2004; nor do the cases address the criminal responsibility of senior officials. I am also concerned about procedures adopted for the Special Court. From the beginning, no special procedures have been in place for protecting minors, whether as victims or as alleged perpetrators. Each case has had to be adjourned owing to the non-attendance of witnesses who had been given insufficient notice, or no notice at all, of the hearing. Trial procedures must meet with international fair trial standards and,

if the Special Court is to be true to the spirit of the mandate under which it was established, this must be reflected in the selection of cases." **[6f] (p2)**

JUDICIARY: SOUTH SUDAN

10.24 Article 132 of the draft INC recorded that: "Notwithstanding Article 130(1) herein, and within one week from the adoption of Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan, the President of Government of Southern Sudan shall appoint the President and Justices of Southern Sudan Supreme Court, Courts of Appeal and Judges of other courts as shall be determined by that Constitution and the law;" **[12d] (p51)**

10.25 The Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) was signed into law on 5 December 2005. (UN Secretary-General's report on the Sudan, 21 December 2005) **[6c] (para 4)** Although no copies of the final version of the ICSS were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated October 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12e]** Article 23 of the ICSS states that:

"(1) An accused is presumed to be innocent until his or her guilt is proved according to the law.
(2) Any person who is arrested shall be informed, at the time of arrest, of the reasons for his or her arrest and shall be promptly informed of any charges against him or her.
(3) In all civil and criminal proceedings, every person shall be entitled to a fair and public hearing by a competent court of law in accordance with procedures prescribed by law.
(4) No person shall be charged with any act or omission which did not constitute an offence at the time of its commission.
(5) Every accused person shall be entitled to be tried in his or her presence in any criminal trial without undue delay.
(6) Any accused person has the right to defend himself or herself in person or through a lawyer of his or her own choice and to have legal aid assigned to him or her by the government where he or she is unable to defend himself or herself in serious offences." **[12e]**

10.26 An undated article on the Gurtong Peace Project website recorded that the 29 laws of the New Sudan were signed by the then SPLM/A Chairman, the late John Garang, on 26 June 2003, and four draft laws signed on 17 April 2004. **[18a]** The article also remarked that: "After the signing of the peace agreement, the laws will have to change; there will be new laws which will respond to the new situation and to the future environment of cooperation and peace." **[18a]** In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that the New Sudan Judiciary Act, 2003 was enacted and is currently in use. **[20a] (p2)** UNHCR also noted that: "The Laws will need to be amended slightly to put them in line with the CPA which is currently done by a team of lawyers of the Ministry of legal Affairs and Constitutional Development." **[20a] (p3)**

10.27 The Act itself states that: "Judicial powers in the New Sudan shall be vested in an independent body to be known as 'The Judiciary' and shall in the discharge of its duties be directly responsible to the Chairman [of the SPLM and Civil Authority of the New Sudan (CANS)]." **[18d] (Judiciary Act: Chapter 1, Section 4)** As to the Powers and jurisdiction of the Courts:

"1) Courts shall have powers to determine all the disputes and try all the cases other than those excepted by law.
2) Every Court shall have the power to determine matters submitted to it in accordance with the Law.
3) Courts shall not directly or indirectly adjudicate upon acts of sovereignty." **[18d] (Judiciary Act: Chapter 1, Section 6)**

10.28 The US State Department's Human Rights Report, 2005 notes that: "Shari'a is applied in the North but not by courts in the South….In the South the SPLM employed a judicial system of county magistrates, county judges, regional judges, and a court of appeals. The court system did not function in many areas due to lack of infrastructure, communications, funding, and an ineffective police force. The SPLM recognized traditional courts or 'courts of elders,' which usually heard domestic matters such as marriages and dowries and based their decisions on traditional and customary law. Local chiefs usually presided over traditional courts. Traditional courts were particularly active in Bahr el-Ghazal. In rural areas outside effective SPLM control, tribal chiefs applied customary laws." **[3a] (Section 1e)**

10.29 Further, the United Nations (UN) Special Rapporteur reported in January 2003 that perpetrators of abuses were reportedly sometimes brought to justice, although the judiciary often acted on an arbitrary basis. **[6g] (p14)** "In parts of the South and the Nuba Mountains where civil authorities and institutions did not operate, there were no effective judicial procedures. According to credible reports, military units in those areas summarily tried and punished those accused of crimes, especially for offenses against civil order." (USSD report of 2005, 8 March 2006) **[3a] (Section 1e)**

STRUCTURE: SOUTH SUDAN

10.30 The New Sudan Judiciary Act, 2003 states that:

"The New Sudan Courts shall be classified as follows:-

a) Court of Appeal.
b) High Courts.
c) County Courts.
d) Payam Courts.
e) Regional Courts.
f) Chiefs Courts.
g) Any other Court established by law specifying its constitution, the seat and jurisdiction thereof." **[18d] (Judiciary Act: Chapter 1, Section 5)**

10.31 Chapter 2 of the Act went on to describe the establishment, constitution, powers and jurisdiction of each court. **[18d] (Judiciary Act: Chapter 2, Sections 8-19)** Chapter 3 detailed the provisions for the appointment of judges at each court level. **[18d] (Judiciary Act: Chapter 3, Sections 20-28)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

ARREST AND DETENTION – LEGAL RIGHTS

11.01 Article 29 of the Interim National Constitution (INC) which was signed on 9 July 2005 states that: "Every one has the right to liberty and security of person; no one shall be subjected to arbitrary arrest or detention nor be deprived of his/her liberty except on such grounds and in accordance with such procedures as are established by law." (BBC Timeline, updated 18 September 2006) **[9a],** (Sudan Tribune, Draft Constitutional Text, 16 March 2005) **[12d] (p13)** While Article 34 states: "(1) anyone who is arrested shall be informed, at the time of arrest, of the reasons for his/her arrest and shall be promptly informed of any charges against him/her." **[12d] (p14)**

11.02 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on human rights practices 2005, states that: "The law prohibits arbitrary arrest and detention without charge; however, the government continued to use arbitrary arrest and detention under the state of emergency provisions (until July 9) or under the National Security Act." **[3a] (Section 1d)**

11.03 The Report further notes that:

"Warrants are not required for an arrest. Under the Criminal Code, an individual may be detained for 3 days without charge, which can be extended for 30 days by order of the director of security and another 30 days with the approval of the prosecuting attorney. Under the National Security Act, which supersedes the Criminal Code, an individual accused of violating national security may be detained for three months without charge, which the director of security may extend for another three months. Under the state of emergency, the government was not constrained by the National Security Act and reportedly detained individuals indefinitely without judicial review. The law provides for the individual to be informed of the arrest charges at the time of arrest and for prompt judicial determination without undue delay, but these provisions were rarely followed." **[3a] (Section 1d)**

11.04 Amnesty International, in its Annual Report for 2006, reporting on events in 2005, states that: "Hundreds of political prisoners continued to be held arbitrarily in Khartoum. Arbitrary arrests, incommunicado detention, torture and restrictions on freedom of expression persisted, aimed in particular at human rights defenders, student activists and internally displaced people in and around Khartoum." **[16e]** In January 2005, the Report of the International Commission of Inquiry (UN ICI) on Darfur to the United Nations Secretary-General (UN SG) was published; it reports that: "The Commission noted that the National Security Force Act, as amended in 2001, gives the security forces wide-reaching powers, including the power to detain without charge or access to a judge for up to nine months." **[6e] (p31)**

11.05 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 states that:

"The law allows for bail, except for those accused of crimes punishable by death or life imprisonment, and there was a functioning bail system. Although the law provides for access to a lawyer, security forces often held persons, including criminal detainees, incommunicado for long periods in unknown locations without access to their lawyers or family members. Individuals were

arbitrarily arrested and detained. In general the government detained persons for a few days before releasing them without charge or trial; however, there were exceptions, particularly for perceived political opponents." **[3a] (Section 1d)**

11.06 The Report continued: "The government routinely mistreated persons in custody. There were credible reports that security forces held detainees incommunicado; beat them; deprived them of food, water, and toilets; and forced them to sleep on cold floors." **[3a] (Section 1c)**

11.07 The Report further noted:

"The government held an estimated 100 political detainees, such as members of opposition parties, and security forces reportedly tortured, detained without charge, and held incommunicado political opponents [during 2005]. Detentions of such persons generally were prolonged. Security forces arrested numerous persons suspected of supporting the rebels in Darfur, some of whom were tried, convicted, and sentenced to death under special courts. Security forces frequently harassed political opponents by summoning them for questioning, forcing them to remain during the day without questioning, and then ordering their return the following day—a process that sometimes continued for weeks." **[3a] (Section 1d)**

11.08 The January 2005 United Nations International Commission of Inquiry on Darfur Report stated that:

"In Khartoum, the Commission interviewed detainees that were held incommunicado by the security forces in 'ghost houses' under abhorrent conditions. In some cases, torture, beatings and threats were used during interrogations and so as to extract confessions. Some of the detainees had been held for 11 months without charge, access to a lawyer or communication with family." **[6e] (p31)**

ARREST AND DETENTION – LEGAL RIGHTS: SOUTH SUDAN

11.09 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005, stated that: "The SPLM/A released approximately 500 prisoners of war (POWs) within their territories during the year. The government did not acknowledge holding any POWs; the SPLM alleged that government-held POWs were killed during the years of fighting." **[3a] (Section 1g)** The International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC) recorded on 3 August 2005 that: "Around 300 people formerly held by the Sudan People's Liberation Army (SPLA) were freed at the beginning of July and returned to Khartoum. Most of them had been held for a period of several years, and some for up to fifteen years." **[22e]**

11.10 The USSD 2005 Report further stated that:

"In accordance with Shari'a (Islamic law), the Criminal Act provides for physical punishments, including flogging, amputation, stoning, and 'crucifixion'—the public display of a body after execution. According to the constitution, the government officially exempts the 10 southern states from Shari'a law. There were no reports of physical punishments carried out against non-Muslims in the North. During the year hundreds of persons, primarily

southerners, were flogged, especially after the August Khartoum riots."
[3a] (Section 1c)

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

PRISONS AND PRISON CONDITIONS

STRUCTURE

12.01 The Sudan Organisation Against Torture's (SOAT's) Annual Report on Women Prison Conditions in Sudan, 2003, provided some background on the prison structure in Sudan. The Report stated that: "The prisons in Sudan are divided into five sections; Federal, Provincial, Regional and Central, Open and Semi-Open and Mental Asylums." **[15c] (p1)**

12.02 The Report noted that the seven different types of prisons house the following types of prisoner:

> **"Federal:** repeat offenders, prisoners with special needs such as behavioural difficulties, those imprisoned for crimes regarding hudud (crimes where physical punishment for the offence is provided in law) and unusual practices like refusing to obey orders.
> **Provincial:** first time offenders with medium- to long-term sentences, hudud prisoners from the provinces and those with special needs.
> **Regional and Central:** repeat offenders with medium- to long-term sentences and first time offenders.
> **Open and Semi-Open camp:** first-time offenders, according to their jobs, age and those with a 'positive attitude'.
> **Mental Asylum:** those who have been sectioned under Article 4 of the criminal Act of 1991 and prisoners who are too mentally unstable to carry out their sentences in normal prison conditions." **[15c] (p1-2)**

12.03 SOAT's 2003 report also recorded the size, location and layout of the mixed and women's prisons in Marawi, Al Fashir, Kousti and Omdurman. **[15c]**

PRISON CONDITIONS

12.04 The US State Department's Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 stated that:

> "Prison conditions remained harsh, overcrowded, and life threatening. Most prisons were old and poorly maintained, and many lacked basic facilities such as toilets or showers. Health care was primitive, and food was inadequate. Prison officials arbitrarily denied family visits to prisoners. High-ranking political prisoners reportedly often enjoyed better conditions than did other prisoners…. The government did not permit regular visits to prisons by domestic human rights observers; however, in the latter part of the year, the government allowed limited access to UN monitors. The government granted the International Committee for the Red Cross (ICRC) limited access to some detention facilities, but the ICRC requested unrestricted access, which the government denied." **[3a] (Section 1c)**

12.05 Marawi and Kousti prison, according to SOAT's 2003 Report on Women Prisons, held both men and women prisoners. **[15c] (p10, 11)** The Report further stated that: "There are no health units at the prison [Marawi] as there are no medical staffs *[sic]*." **[15c] (p11)** However, in Kousti prison, SOAT reports that: "There are no serious health issues amongst the prisoners….There are

medical units within the prison and in the past there was a medical assistant to overlook its operation, who looked after the health of prisoners." **[15c] (p12)**

WOMEN IN PRISON

12.06 SOAT's 2003 Report included information in varying detail on the living and health conditions in each of the prisons on which it reported. **[15c]** The Report noted that, in Omdurman, blankets and sheets were not provided by the state and the prison authorities depended on charities to provide them. **[15c] (p7)** The Report also stated that: "Prisoners suffering from poor health are relocated to Al Tigani Al Mahi hospital on Omdurman or the Central mental hospital in Kober (a department of the prison administration)." **[15c] (p7)**

12.07 SOAT's 2003 Report further noted that, in Kousti women's prison: "There are 45 inmates along with twelve accompanied children. Between the hours 5pm to 5am only one area a room is provided for them to reside in, this room does not have space for a quarter of the inmates….There are only 4 beds; these are the private property of some 4 persons of the inmates *[sic]*." **[15c] (p13)** The Report also noted that, in Kousti prison: "The prisoners' ankles are chained by manacles almost always, especially when they are visiting a hospital, they may even be chained together as a group." **[15c] (p14)**

12.08 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that the majority of female inmates in Omdurman prison, Khartoum are held on charges of the illicit manufacture and distribution of alcohol, and that most of these women were internally displaced, living in camps on the outskirts of the capital: "Many are detained, in poor conditions, together with their small children, who range from newly born to 5 years of age." **[20a] (p3)**

CHILDREN IN PRISON

12.09 The US State Department's Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 stated that:

"Juveniles often were held with adults and in some cases subjected to sexual abuse by the adult inmates." **[3a] (Section 1c)** UNHCR's comments to the APCI of 8 March 2006 note that: "Children are being imprisoned with adults, there aren't separate holding facilities." **[20a] (p4)** SOAT's 2003 Report on Women's Prisons noted that, in Kousti's mixed prison: "There is no separate section for minors and as they are not allowed according to law) *[sic]* to mix with the adult populations, so, they have to be imprisoned in solitary confinement." **[15c] (p12)** The Report also noted that, in Omdurman: "The children [imprisoned with their mothers] continue their education at Bayt al Maal Primary School (Omdurman district)." **[15c] (p9)**

12.10 The Sudan Organisation against Torture (SOAT), April 2004 Report on Reformatories in Sudan stated that:

"Since nineteen fifties, 6 reformatories were established in Sudan with the aim of separating juveniles in conflict with the law from adult prisoners. Those reformatories were located in various parts of the country. Geographical coverage included southern Sudan (Maridi Reformatory), western Sudan (Shalla Reformatory), Central Sudan and Khartoum State (Abu Goota, Abu

Jeili, Kober and Jirief Reformatories)." **[15b] (p1)** Two reformatories that were in operation in Sudan were Jireif Reformatory in the Jireif area in Khartoum and Kober Reformatory in Kober, Khartoum North. **[15b] (p1)** The Reformatories Report also noted that in Kober Reformatory: "There is no medical check *[sic]* and not even a medical unit. Problems of skin disease are wide spread. Juveniles in severe cases are taken to [a] security hospital which is near the reformatory." **[15b] (p12)** Common punishments in the two reformatories included solitary confinement, lashings and being asked to perform tasks which, in Kober prison particularly, could also be considered cruel and inhuman in nature. **[15b] (p11, 13)**

12.11 The US State Department's Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 stated that:

"The government operated 'reformation camps' for vagrant children. Police typically sent homeless children who had committed crimes to these camps, where they were detained for indefinite periods. Health care and schooling at the camps generally were poor, and basic living conditions often were primitive. All of the children in the camps, including non-Muslims, must study the Koran, and there was pressure on non-Muslims to convert to Islam." **[3a] (Section 5)**

12.12 Children separated from their families as well as street children, who require bail in order to be released from detention, are more likely to suffer unjustly long pre-trial detention. Reports from UN Police consistently indicate that families are routinely not informed of the arrest of their children and so are unaware they must provide bail or food assistance. Children who have no families to provide bail must remain in detention until the Attorney General sanctions release. This is a process which is untimely and apparently ad hoc." (UNHCR, 8 March 2006) [20a] (p4)

PRISONS AND PRISON CONDITIONS: SOUTH SUDAN

Structure

12.13 Article 161 of The Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) stated that:

"(1) There shall be established a prisons service to be known as the Prisons Service of Southern Sudan and it shall be a decentralized professional service; its mission shall be correctional, reformative and rehabilitative. It shall respect the will of the people, the rule of law and order, civilian government, democracy and human rights.
(2) The Prisons Service shall be organized at the level of Southern Sudan and States of Southern Sudan.
(3) The Prisons Service shall be headed by a Director-General of Prisons to be appointed by the President of the Government of Southern Sudan on the recommendation of the minister in charge and approval of the Council of Ministers.
(4) The functions of Prisons shall, *inter alia*, be to manage, operate and maintain the prisons of Southern Sudan, and to administer the internment and care for the health of prisoners and inmates.
(5) Organization, powers, terms and conditions of service of the Prisons Service shall be prescribed by law; and

(6) Prisons authorities shall treat prisoners humanely. Any treatment that is cruel, inhuman, degrading of the dignity of prisoners, or that may expose his or her health to danger is prohibited and punishable by law." (Sudan Tribune) **[12e]**

12.14 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that the New Sudan Prisons Act, 2003 was enacted and is currently in use. **[20a] (p2)** UNHCR also notes that: "The Laws will need to be amended slightly to put them in line with the CPA which is currently done by a team of lawyers of the Ministry of legal Affairs and Constitutional Development." **[20a] (p3)**

12.15 The Prisons Act itself outlined the constitution, duties and powers of the Prison Forces, appointment and duties of officers of the Prison Forces, and penalties of any contravention of those duties by Prison Officers. **[18h] (Prisons Act)**

12.16 The Prisons Act states that: "The regulations shall specify the position of various classes of prisoners, or divisions thereof according to their sex, previous conviction, term of imprisonment and the requirements of their treatment." **[18h] (Prisons Act: Chapter 7, Section 42)**

"Prisons shall be divided into the following types:-

(a) Central Prisons
(b) County Prisons
(c) First Class Local Prisons
(d) Second Class Local Prisons
(e) Open and Closed Camps
(f) Mental Asylums
(g) Reformatories
(h) Juvenile Homes." **[18h] (Prisons Act: Chapter 7, Section 42)**

12.17 The Act goes on to specify the treatment of persons in prison depending on factors such as gender, age, good behaviour and whether a prisoner has been convicted of an offence or is being held on remand. **[18h] (Prisons Act: Chapter 7, Sections 43-54)**

Prison Conditions

12.18 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR states that conditions in Rumbek Prison, as of April 2005, were extremely poor:

"There are two wings (one for men, one for women), Facilities are missing: no beds, no medical ward. The women's ward has two toilets. Male prisoners are 'chained' when sitting in the open spaces of the prison compound. Food is provided by relatives of the prisoners and -sometimes- by the Church (Diocese of Rumbek). Due to lack of funding, the prison authorities are unable to provide food. Cases of malnourishment were witnessed." **[20a] (p3)**

12.19 UNHCR's comments also note that: "Pre-trial detainees and convicted criminals are not separated [as they should be according to the provisions of the Prisons Act]." **[20a] (p3) [18h] (Prisons Act: Chapter 7, Section 51)** They also state that: "Juveniles are being detained for the crimes of their family

members." **[20a] (p4)** Furthermore: "Children are being imprisoned with adults, there aren't separate holding facilities. There are no recreational or educational facilities. The youngest prisoner seen in Rumbek was a boy of (reportedly) 8 years old convicted of murder." **[20a] (p4)**

12.20 UNHCR's comments of 8 March 2006 further noted that: "Prison visits are allowed. DOR (diocese of Rumbek) and an indigenous NGO (Bahr el Gazal Women's development Council – Department Women in the Law) are visiting prisoners regularly to undertake general monitoring and advocacy on behalf of prisoners." **[20a] (p3)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

DEATH PENALTY

13.01 Throughout 2005–2006, Sudan continued to view the death penalty as legitimate punishment for offenders including for offenders under the age of 18. This is despite the fact that Sudan is a state party to the UN Convention on the Rights of the Child. Several executions by hanging took place over the year particularly in Port Sudan prison in the Eastern region of Sudan on persons convicted of murder. (The Sudan Organisation Against Torture Annual Report on the Human Rights situation in Sudan March 2005 to March 2006) **[15d] (p47)**

13.02 Amnesty International's Report on Death Penalty Developments in 2005, noted that:

"The new Interim Constitution for Sudan, ratified on 9 July 2005, failed to abolish the death penalty in Sudan, particularly as it applies to those under the age of 18. Article 36 (2) of the Interim Constitution states that: 'The death penalty shall not be imposed on a person under the age of eighteen or a person who has attained the age of seventy except in cases of retribution or *hudud*' *[sic]*. This last exception makes the first safeguard almost worthless; for instance hudud crimes include murder and burglary over a certain amount, according to the 1991 Sudanese Penal Code. Article 36 (2) is incompatible with Sudan's international obligations that prohibit child executions. There is no official record of those on death row or of executions in Sudan. However, Amnesty International receives cases every year of persons convicted to death in Sudan for crimes committed when under 18 years-old." **[16f]** Human Rights Watch reported on 7 September 2005 of the execution of two prisoners who were minors at the time of their arrest. The report stated: "Mohammed Jamal Gesmallah and Imad Ali Abdullah, both in their twenties, were executed on August 31 [2005] in Khartoum's Kober Prison. According to their families, they were 16 and 17 years old at the time of the crimes for which they were punished." **[19f]**

13.03 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. (BBC Timeline, 18 September 2006) **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12d]** Article 36 of the draft INC states that: "No death penalty shall be inflicted save as retribution or punishment for extremely serious offences in accordance with the law." **[12d] (p15)**

13.04 A Danish Fact Finding Mission of August and November 2001 reported that:

"According to the 1991 criminal law there are now nine offences in all for which the accused may be sentenced to death:

Article 50: Attack on the power of the state and undermining the constitution
Article 51: Making war on the state
Article 53: Spying against the country
Article 126: Apostasy (converting from Islam to another religion)
Article 130: Murder
Article 146: Adultery

Article 148g: Homosexuality
Article 168: Armed robbery
Article 177: Embezzlement." **[23b] (p13)**

13.05 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Hights practices 2005 stated that: "While the law permits non-Muslims to convert to Islam, conversion by a Muslim is punishable by death. In practice authorities usually subjected converts to intense scrutiny, ostracism, and intimidation, and encouraged them to leave the country, and there were no reports of conversion punished by death." **[3a] (Section 2c)** The Report added: "The punishment for rape under the law varies from 100 lashes to 10 years' imprisonment to death. Spousal rape is not addressed. In most cases convictions were not publicized; however, observers believed that sentences often were less than the legal maximum." **[3a] (Section 5)**

13.06 The Amnesty International 2005 Annual Report, covering events in 2004, stated that: "More than 100 death sentences were imposed; executions were believed to have been carried out." **[16g] (p1)**

DEATH PENALTY: SOUTH SUDAN

13.07 Article 25 of the Draft Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) states that:

"(1) No death penalty shall be imposed, save as punishment for treason, murder, armed robbery or other extremely serious offences as the law may determine.
(2) No death penalty shall be imposed on a person under the age of eighteen or a person who has attained the age of seventy.
(3) No death penalty shall be executed upon a pregnant or lactating woman, save after two years of lactation." **[12e]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

POLITICAL AFFILIATION

FREEDOM OF ASSOCIATION AND ASSEMBLY

14.01 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12d]** Article 40 of the draft INC states that:

"(1) The right of peaceful assembly shall be guaranteed; every one shall have the right to freedom of association with others, including the right to form and join political parties, associations and trade or professional unions for the protection of his/her interests;
(2) The right to establish political parties, associations and trade or professional unions shall be guaranteed, the law shall regulate the exercise of this right as is necessary in a democratic society;
(3) No association shall function as a political party at the national level unless it:
  (a) has its membership open to all Sudanese irrespective of religion, ethnic origin, sex or place of birth,
  (b) has a programme that upholds the Comprehensive Peace Agreement, and conforms to this Constitution,
  (c) has a democratically elected leadership and institutions,
  (d) has disclosed and transparent sources of funding;" **[12d] (p16)**

14.02 The US State Department's Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 stated that: "Although the constitution provides for freedom of assembly, the government severely restricted this right in practice." **[3a] (Section 2b)** The Report further stated that: "The law provides for freedom of association, but the government severely restricted this right in practice." **[3a] (Section 2b)**

14.03 Human Rights Watch (HRW) released a Report in March 2006, 'The Impact of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement and the New Government of National Unity on Southern Sudan' , which noted that:

"Political parties are beginning to test the limits of the commitments in the CPA for respect for human rights, and the SPLM has opened political party offices in certain northern cities. However, the political climate is nowhere near the open atmosphere that is needed for a genuine multiparty political system with respect for human rights. No progress has been made in drafting or passing the CPA-promised Political Parties Act or the National Security Act." **[19a] (p15)**

14.04 The Report further noted:

"During the year since the CPA was signed, security agencies continue to play the lead role in preventing opposition to the NCP from developing. They persist in attacking and dispersing demonstrators and political gatherings, monitoring and arbitrarily arresting opposition suspects, conducting searches and seizures of opposition property, intimidating journalists and editors, and a range of other activities." **[19a] (p15)**

MEETINGS AND DEMONSTRATIONS

14.05 The US State Department's Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 stated that:

"The government banned all rallies and public demonstrations in the country and issued no permits authorizing such rallies. The authorities generally permitted only government-authorized gatherings and routinely denied permission for or disrupted gatherings they perceived were politically oriented. Before July 9 [2005], the government used the state of emergency as an excuse to restrict gatherings; after July 9 [2005], the government continued to restrict demonstrations under the pretext of security concerns for drivers and pedestrians." **[3a] (Section 2b)**

14.06 The Report further noted: "Security forces used excessive force, including beatings, tear gas, and firing of live ammunition to disperse unapproved demonstrations." **[3a] (Section 2b)**

14.07 In late January, early February 2005 and March 2005, the BBC, SHRO-Cairo, AI, IRIN and SOAT all reported on the killings and arrests of demonstrators in Port Sudan in the eastern region of Sudan, when a demonstration against socio-economic and political marginalisation turned violent. **[9g] [17b] [16h, 16i, 16j, 16k] [10u] [15e]** SHRO-Cairo's 'Human Rights Quarterly' of May 2005 records that "In February [2005], the Governor of the Red Sea State issued Decree No. 4/2004 prohibiting all assemblies or demonstrations 'to ensure the public safety of the state' based on the Sudan's Constitution 1998 and the Emergency Law 1998." **[17c] (Public Freedoms)**

14.08 An SHRO-Cairo Report noted that: "In the city of Omdurman today, the 6th of April, 2005, the government's police and security forces launched an aggressive attack to frustrate the Umma Party's peaceful celebration of the national anniversary of the April Popular Uprising, which ended the dictatorial rule of the Sudan in 1985." **[17d]** SOAT and the USSD Report of 2005 noted the deaths and injuries caused by the excessive use of force by the security forces to suppress two student demonstrations later the same month. **[15f] [3a] (Section 2b)**

14.09 IRIN reported on the April 2005 demonstrations against a UN resolution calling for those accused of crimes in Darfur to be tried by the International Criminal Court (ICC): "The demonstration, organised by the ruling National Congress Party, came two days after the Sudanese government rejected UN Security Council resolution 1593, adopted on 31 March." **[10v]** The following day, IRIN reported that: "The [news] agencies said security forces surrounded the party's headquarters on Wednesday morning [6 April 2005], to stop a rally to celebrate the 20th anniversary of the fall of a previous regime. Scores of officials and party members were arrested." **[10w]**

14.10 During the latter half of 2005, and early 2006, organisations such as Amnesty International (AI), Sudan Organisation against Torture (SOAT) and Sudan Human Rights Organization – Cairo Branch (SHRO – Cairo) recounted how the security forces continued to disrupt meetings and demonstrations. **[16l, 16m-16n] [15g, 15h, 15i, 15j] [17a]**

POLITICAL ACTIVISTS

14.11 "The President of Sudan on 30 June [2005] promised to release political prisoners. Amnesty International has repeatedly called on Sudanese authorities to release all prisoners of conscience immediately and unconditionally and to release other political prisoners unless they are to be charged promptly with a recognisably criminal offence and given a fair trial." (Amnesty International, 1 July 2005) **[16p]** The statement also asserted Amnesty International's view that, despite the Government's claim that all political prisoners had been released, its own published list of known political detainees demonstrated that this was not the case and that this list was not even representative of the true number of detainees held in Sudan: "Families do not often know where detainees are being held. Prisoners are transferred from one place to another, while families must search for any information at all about their relative's whereabouts. There is no public registry of detainees that relatives can consult." **[16p]** Then on 6 July 2005, Amnesty International confirmed the names of nine men that had been released, noting that one of the men had been released in April [2005] and the other eight were released on 30 June [2005]. **[16al]**

14.12 Human Rights Watch's (HRW) March 2006 report argues that:

"The political class in Sudan—which ranges from Islamists critical of the government (Ansar al-Sunna and the Popular Congress Party of Dr. Hassan al Turabi) to secular democrats (including many southern parties) to sect-based parties (the largest political parties have been the Umma and Democratic Unionist Parties) to regional parties (Union of Southern African Parties and Sudan National Party) and many others (including the Sudan Communist Party)—is capable of a high level of activity if it is not hemmed in by fear of the torture and repression used by the NCP-controlled security services since 1989 up to the present day." **[19a] (p15)**

STUDENT ACTIVISTS

14.13 SOAT recorded the deaths and injuries caused by the excessive use of force by the security forces to suppress two student demonstrations in April 2005. **[15f] (p9)** SOAT also reported on the arrest of students in connection with the same demonstrations, and the arrest of students – also in April – who were believed to have participated in a demonstration in support of the referral of the Darfur crisis to the International Criminal Court. **[15f]** SHRO-Cairo reported on 20 June 2005 that on: "Wednesday the 15th of June [2005], students supporting the ruling National Congress Party exercised acts of violence in the Omdurman Ahliya University against students supporting democratic organizations, as well as faculty members." **[17e]**

14.14 The SHRO-Cairo report continues:

"Regrettable reports indicated that the large destruction of the Ahlia *[sic]* University was carried out before eyes of the police and the security forces that did not move in any possible way to prevent the crime commission until a number of students and a few faculty members tried their best to stop the aggression. Strangely enough, the police force arrested a number of these students and staff members, including student Adison Joseph Garang and the

faculty members Tariq Osman and Abd al-Rafi' Mustafa who were further battered and abandoned in a remote area in the suburbs of Khartoum." **[17e]**

14.15 Amnesty International published a list of known political detainees in Sudan in June 2005 which contained a number of persons listed as students. An accompanying public statement, dated 1 July 2005, remarks that: "Students and members of marginalised groups, like the Nuba and people from Darfur, are most likely to be beaten and otherwise tortured after arrest." **[16o-16p]** AI, SOAT, OMCT SHRO-Cairo also recorded a number of incidents of arrest, detention, and suspected or actual cases of torture – some of which resulted in death – against politically active students, many of whom were of Darfuri origin, in 2004, 2005 and 2006. **[16o, 16p, 16q] [15d 15h 15k, 15l-15m, 15n, 15o]**

14.16 SOAT reported that: "On 17 October 2005 at 17.10hrs, security officers and security guards at Omdurman Islamic University, detained and reportedly tortured eight student activists from Khartoum University, Gazeera University, Omdurman Islamic University and Alahlia University." **[15j]** At least six of the eight were members of the Sudanese Students Democratic Front (SSDF). **[15j]** SHRO-Cairo's Human Rights Quarterly noted that: "Tens of citizens were severely beaten and subjected to tortures and degrading or inhumane treatment in detention [between March and November 2005]. Students from the marginal regions of the Nuba Mountains and Darfur were most vulnerable to these atrocities." **[17a] (Tortures and deaths in detention)**

14.17 On 13 February 2006 Amnesty International reported a raid by armed police and security forces at Juba University in Bahri, Khartoum on students who were gathered peacefully in front of the administration building awaiting a response to a letter concerning the relocation of the university back to Juba in south Sudan. The report noted that:

"According to a credible source, the detainees have been taken at night to unofficial National Security detention sites known as 'ghost houses', where they have been tortured. The detainees have reportedly also been deprived of food and denied access to legal counsel and their families. Reasons given for the continuing detention of the remaining 51 male students include destruction of public property, arson, public disturbance, and crimes against the state – which potentially carries the death penalty. They have not yet been brought before a judge to have the lawfulness of their detention reviewed." **[16n]**

THE POPULAR/PEOPLE'S NATIONAL CONGRESS (PC/PNC)

14.18 The Popular National Congress Party (PNCP) was created in 2000 by Dr. Hassan al-Turabi after being expelled from the National Congress (NC), which was formerly known as the National Islamic Front (NIF). (The US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2000) **[3c] (p1**)

14.19 IRIN, SHRO-Cairo, the BBC, Amnesty International and SOAT all reported on the September 2004 government accusation that members of the Popular National Congress (PNC) were conspiring to overthrow the ruling regime. **[16r] [10x-10y] [17f] [9h, 9i-9j] [15p] (p4)** Amnesty International stated that: "Those targeted for arrest include high-profile members of the Popular Congress and lower-profile members of the Popular Congress, in particular students. Students and people from marginalised areas such as Darfur are particularly

at risk of torture: two students from the Popular Congress died in custody after their arrest in September 2004." **[16r] (p20)**

14.20 At the end of June 2005, AI released a list of known political detainees in the Sudan. **[16o]** The human rights organisation's accompanying public statement of 1 July 2005 states that: "Of 355 political detainees known to Amnesty International, only Shaikh Hassan al-Turabi, the founder of the Popular Congress, is known to have been released so far, after 15 months under house arrest in Khartoum without charge or trial." **[16p]** However, a SOAT press release of 5 July 2005 reported that seven other members of the PNC had also been released. **[15q]**

14.21 On 1 July 2005 IRIN reported the release of al-Turabi, and further noted the President's claim to have released all political detainees. **[10z]** After his release, Turabi was reported to have promised to only engage in peaceful opposition to the Khartoum government, although: "Analysts say the ghosts of a rift in 1999 between Turabi and Bashir still haunt the government, which is not sure who within its ranks might still be loyal to Turabi and who is loyal to the president. Turabi was secretary-general of the ruling National Congress Party's (NCP) predecessor, the National Islamic Front." (Reuters, 11 July 2005) **[25a]**

14.22 Amnesty International noted that: "For most of the 69 Popular Congress members on the list, arrested during mass government round-ups in September 2004, even the nine months detention period without access to a judge allowed in Sudanese law has now expired. The government linked these arrests to a plot against the State, but few of those still detained have been brought to trial; many have not even been charged." **[16p]** The USSD Report on Human Rights Practices 2005 stated that: "An appeals court upheld a judge's October 2004 ruling that banned lawyers from representing 28 defendants on trial for allegedly plotting a coup and ordered them to pick new counsel or accept government-appointed lawyers. Thereafter 43 additional persons were charged. On May 15 [2005], 49 out of the 81 defendants were convicted of plotting a coup and sentenced to 5 to 15 years in prison. The others were released." **[3a] (Section 1e)** SOAT also reported on individual cases of PNC members being arrested, detained and tortured – sometimes resulting in deaths – during 2004 and 2005. **[15k, 15l-15m]**

14.23 "During the year [2005] opposition parties became more vocal in the demanding inclusion, and the government sought the support of additional parties to add legitimacy to the CPA. Hassan al-Turabi's PNC remained a proscribed political organization." (The US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2005) **[3a] (Section 3)**

THE UMMA/UMMAH PARTY (UP)

14.24 "The Sudanese Patriots who established Umma Party in Feb 1945 as the fist Popular Political Party, aimed at attaining the country's independence from the Condominium Reign. The Umma Party is the Party of Sudanese Independence. It championed that cause until it became the basis for Sudanese consensus in 1955. (The country's Independence was announced in 1st Jan 1956)" (umma.org website) **[26a]**

14.25 The US State Department's Human Rights Report, 2005 stated: "Islamic orders associated with opposition political parties, particularly the Ansar (the Umma Party) and Khatimia (the Democratic Unionist Party), continued to be denied permission to hold large public gatherings during most of the year. On April 6 [2005], riot police attacked Umma party members meeting at their party headquarters; four party members were detained for several hours before being released." **[3a] (Section 2b)**

14.26 SOAT's newsletter of March-April 2005 noted the arrest of three student members of the Umma Party (UP), stating that: "Reportedly, the detainees were badly beaten by security agents. The students were distributing posters announcing a UNP Conference to be held in Khartoum State on 24 April 2005." **[15f] (p10-11)**

14.27 IRIN news reported on 7 April 2005 about the disruption of a UP celebration to commemorate the anniversary of the April Popular Uprising, which ended the dictatorial rule of the Sudan in 1985. The report stated: "Subsequently, [UP] officials received a notification banning all political activities by the party, claiming it had not been properly registered….Ummah's leader, Sadiq al-Mahdi, had on Friday [1 April 2005] expressed support for a UN resolution calling for those implicated in crimes in Darfur to be tried by the International Criminal Court. 'The Ummah Party is being targeted for their public support of the ICC resolution,' a Sudanese official, who declined to be named, told IRIN" **[10aa]**

14.28 Nevertheless, subsequent reports appeared to indicate that the UP was still an active and important opposition political force, despite the reported banning of its activities. **[6h] (p2) [19a] [10ab] [25a-25b]** For instance, an IRIN report of 22 September 2005 noted that the UP of Sadiq al-Mahdi was not represented in the new Government of National Unity (GoNU), and a Human Rights Watch (HRW) report of March 2006 referred to the UP as one of the two largest political parties in Sudan, the other being the Democratic Unionist Party (DUP). **[10ab] [19a]**

ARMED OPPOSITION FACTIONS: WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

14.29 Various sources reported on allegations that the Government was responsible for the arrest, detention and disappearance of persons suspected of supporting rebels in the Darfur region during 2004, 2005 and 2006, including, the US Department of State (USSD), Amnesty International (AI), and the Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT). **[3a] (Section 1c-1e) [16h-16s, 16i, 16t, 16o-16p, 16u-16v], [15k, 15l-15m, 15n]** AI's public statement of 1 July 2005, which accompanied the publication of a list of known political detainees, records that: "At least a third of detainees [named on the list] were arrested in Darfur, most of them held arbitrarily in connection with the conflict. Many are still detained in Darfur; others have been transferred to Khartoum. They include community leaders, critics of government policy and people – including members of Arab groups – seeking to engage in reconciliation. Most have been arrested on suspicion of sympathising with the Darfur armed groups, however only 26% have been charged or brought to trial." **[16o-16p]**

14.30 Amnesty International (AI) and the Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT) recorded in October and December 2004, and January 2005, that Darfuris residing in Khartoum and other areas of north Sudan were arrested

and detained, apparently on suspicion of supporting the armed opposition groups in Darfur. **[16q] (p14-16) [15e, 15p, 15x]** The vast majority of the cases reported by AI and SOAT involved students, educated persons, or influential members of a tribe or community, such as Sheiks and Omdas. **[16q] (p14-16) [15e, 15p, 15x]** AI recorded in June and July 2005 that many detainees of Darfuri origin in Khartoum were detained in connection with events in Soba Aradi in May 2005. **[16o]** SOAT also reported on the Soba Aradi detentions, torture and trial outcomes. **[15m-15r, 15s, 15t, 15u-15v, 15w]** The public statement produced by AI in July 2005 reports that: "Some 106 named in the list [of political detainees] were arrested in Soba Aradi squatter camp south of Khartoum, after clashes with the police that killed at least 14 policemen and possibly up to 50 residents. More than 100 others from Soba Aradi are believed to be detained. Some summary trials of those arrested in Soba Aradi have been held, where for the first time lawyers were able to meet the detainees who reported receiving daily beatings in police stations. Amnesty International is urging that these detainees be brought to fair trial on recognizable criminal charges or released, and that their reported torture be ended immediately." **[16p]**

ARMED OPPOSITION FACTIONS: EAST SUDAN

14.31 AI, the BBC, IRIN, SOAT and SHRO-Cairo all reported on the killing and arrest of demonstrators in Port Sudan, east Sudan in January 2005. **[16h, 16i, 16j, 16w] [9k] [10u] [15e] [17a, 17b, 17g,]** The BBC states that: "Security forces are said to have opened fire after protesters demanding greater autonomy for the local Beja community began rioting in Port Sudan." **[9k]** SHRO-Cairo stated on 30 January 2005 that: "Further reports indicated that the murdered citizens were hunted by the police even inside their own dwelling areas where 2 women and a number of children were killed by police firearms." **[17b]** AI condemned the use of excessive force to quell the demonstration and also reported that houses were attacked using grenades. **[16h]** In February 2005 SOAT recorded the details of those killed, the number of demonstrators who had been detained, and the locations of where the detained were thought to be held. **[15e] (p5-6)**

14.32 Amnesty International's May 2005 Report, 'Political Repression in Eastern Sudan', states that: "Scores of Beja were subsequently arrested between 29 January and 13 February by members of the National Security and Intelligence Agency in Port Sudan and Kassala. While the exact number of arrests is unknown, the semi official Sudanese Media Centre stated on 3 March that 199 of those arrested had been released and that four would be sent to court." **[16j] (p1)** However, AI went on to list 16 members of the Beja Congress party who had remained in detention, without charge, for more than three months. **[16j] (p1)**

14.33 "In the meantime, SHRO-Cairo received reliable reports that the Sudan Government has escalated military action against the Beja forces in Tandli and al-Gash as well as Makali and Degain in the neighborhoods of Jebel Await near the Mokram Mountains of Kassala." (SHRO-Cairo, 30 January 2005) **[17b]**

14.34 AI, SOAT and SHRO-Cairo all recorded the release of the remaining Beja Congress detainees, including General Secretary Abdullah Mosa, on 30 June 2005. **[16w] [15q] [17a]**

FREEDOM OF ASSOCIATION AND ASSEMBLY: SOUTH SUDAN

14.35 The UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) recorded the signing of the Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) on 5 December 2005. **[10g]** Although no copies of the final version of the ICSS were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated October 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12e]** Article 29 of the ICSS states that:

"(1) The right to peaceful assembly is recognized and guaranteed; every person shall have the right to freedom of association with others, including the right to form or join political parties, associations and trade or professional unions for the protection of his or her interests.
(2) Formation and registration of political parties, associations and trade unions shall be regulated by law as is necessary in a democratic society.
(3) No association shall function as a political party at Southern Sudan or state level unless it has:

- its membership open to any Sudanese irrespective of religion, gender, ethnic origin or place of birth;
- a programme that does not contradict the provisions of the interim National Constitution and this Constitution;
- democratically elected leadership and institutions; and
- disclosed and transparent sources of funding." **[12e] (p13)**

14.36 The UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported that, on 29 September 2005: "The Interim Legislative Council of Southern Sudan, which brings together many former military and political adversaries, is officially inaugurated in Juba, the southern Sudanese capital." **[10ac] (September)**

14.37 HRW's Report, 'The Impact of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement and the New Government of National Unity on Southern Sudan' of March 2006 records that:

"One of the most successfully executed aspects of the CPA appears to be putting the regional government of the south into southern ex-rebel hands and having NCP-appointed personnel in the south recognize the superior authority of the SPLM civilian authorities. Former rebels and their supporters from the diaspora have established residence in Juba and taken up work in government offices there: they are clearly in charge. Not only the SPLM is present: several other southern political parties are represented in the Southern Sudan Parliament pursuant to the CPA." **[19a] (p9)**

14.38 The Report also states that, according to the residents of Juba: "Security and military intelligence are invisible for the time being, and gatherings of citizens, spontaneous or planned, take place without restrictions [in the city]." **[19a] (p9)**

14.39 The Report further noted:

"In Southern Sudan the regional government is forging ahead of the northern states and region in participatory democratic practices. As Southern Sudan's President (and national First Vice President) Salva Kiir directed shortly after

his August 11, 2005 inauguration in Juba, the representatives for the southern regional and state assemblies (and even the national assembly) were to be chosen by means of local consultations. The intention was to draw in hundreds of people in each location to participate in choosing their representatives from the candidates—local men (and a few women)—who put themselves forward to their communities. On short notice and with little formality, this experiment went well, although it was limited in scope. It reflected the customary participation of men in southern community decision-making that even the war could not entirely destroy." **[19a] (p10)**

14.40 HRW noted that this process was not perfectly implemented or infallible: "On the whole, however, the broadened participation in selection of officials was an encouraging indication to southerners of the intentions of the new southern government to encourage popular participation in government." **[19a] (p11)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND MEDIA

15.01 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12d]** Article 39 of the draft INC states that:

"(1) Every citizen shall have the right to the freedom of expression, reception of information, publication, and access to the press without prejudice to order, safety and public morals as determined by law;
(2) The State shall guarantee the freedom of press and other media including the right to information in a competitive environment as shall be regulated by law in a democratic society;" **[12d] (p16)**

15.02 However, the Sudan Human Rights Organisation-Cairo's (SHRO-Cairo) Human Rights Quarterly of January 2006 pointed to the various laws that had undermined the provision of freedom of expression and the media contained in the 1998 Constitution that, still being in place, would also undermine the equivalent articles in the July 2005 Constitution. **[17a] (Freedom of Expression, Association and Assembly)** Human Rights Watch (HRW) states in its March 2006 Report, 'The Impact of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement and the New Government of National Unity on Southern Sudan' that: "During the year since the CPA was signed, security agencies continue to play the lead role in preventing opposition to the NCP from developing. They persist in attacking and dispersing demonstrators and political gatherings, monitoring and arbitrarily arresting opposition suspects, conducting searches and seizures of opposition property, intimidating journalists and editors, and a range of other activities." **[19a] (p15)**

15.03 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005, stated that: "The government exercised control of news reporting, particularly of political topics, the war, and criticism of the government—particularly regarding government actions and policies in Darfur through the National Press Council and security forces." **[3a] (Section 2a)**

15.04 Reporteurs Sans Frontières, Sudan Annual Report 2006 stated that:

The year 2005 was noteworthy for an extremely rare event: the official lifting of censorship. On 11 July, in front of a gathering of several African presidents, the UN Secretary General, Kofi Annan, and numerous US and European officials, President Omar al-Bashir lifted the emergency laws. However overnight on 5-6 August, Sudanese security forces burst into printers for two Arabic-language dailies, ordered a halt to printing and seized all the available copies. As in the censorship era, the agents gave no official reasons for their actions. That said, no act of censorship has been recorded since. What was previously routine for Sudanese journalists, has become an exception. **[27a]**

15.05 In June [2005], Sudanese justice officials cancelled the licence of Sudan's English-language daily, *The Khartoum Monitor*. *The Monitor* has been harassed by authorities repeatedly over the years. The newspaper' had problems with its license which can be traced to its publication of articles on slavery more than two years ago. The license was restored in July [2005] by

order of President Omar Hassan al-Bashir, according to press reports. (CPJ – Attacks on the Press 2005) **[28a]**

15.06 SOAT also reported in its newsletter covering January 2005 to February 2005 that: "The newspaper [*Al-Mushahid*] was confiscated [on 18 January 2005] following the publication of a poem by the poet Hashim Siddig on 17 January 2005." **[15e] (p5)**

15.07 Amnesty International noted, in April 2005, that: "The Sudanese media received a circular instructing them not to comment in favour of the resolution which refers the situation in Sudan to the Prosecutor of the International Criminal Court. The media coverage has been predominantly of criticism of the resolution. Reporting about Darfur is also heavily censored." **[16x] (p2)** "'It seems the lifting of censorship in July has not meant the end of police monitoring of the press, the organisation [RSF] said [in response to the December 2005 arrest of an *Al-Sahafa* columnist]." (RSF, 3 January 2006) **[27b]**

15.08 IRIN news reported on 24 May 2005 that the: "Sudanese authorities on Saturday [21 May 2005] shut down the Khartoum Monitor (KM), a newspaper located in Arkawait town near the capital, Khartoum, following a disagreement over two articles that the paper had planned to publish." **[10ad]** SOAT also reported on the incident. **[15f]** The IRIN report further noted that the paper was able to resume business the following day. **[10ad]**

JOURNALISTS

15.09 CPJ, RSF and the Sudanese human rights organisation, SOAT, all reported on incidents of varying levels of censorship and harassment, including the imprisonment of the editor of the daily *Al-Sahafa*, during 2004, 2005 and 2006. **[28a-28c] [27b-27f, 27g] [15e,15l,15p,15r,15x,]** CPJ's 'Attacks on the Press 2004' states that: "Sudanese authorities went to great lengths to suppress reports of atrocities in Darfur, including imprisoning journalists. Security forces admonished or threatened other journalists over reporting about the situation." **[28b]** Whilst RSF's Annual Report 2005 records that: "Opposition journalists were often thrown into jail in Sudan under repressive laws that permit inordinately long periods of preventive custody." **[27h] (Introduction Africa/The repressive reflexes of aging regimes)**

15.10 In June 2005, SHRO-Cairo reported its belief that the: "Continuous harassment, including intimidating arbitrary arrests and meaningless security interrogation of journalists, besides a distasteful suspension of Afaq journal and a license withdrawal from the Khartoum Monitor by abusive legal decisions, clearly testifies to the aggressive, non-compromising methods of the government vis-à-vis the public efforts to pursue normal life in the transition to permanent peace and democratic governance." **[17i]**

15.11 The BBC reported on 27 August 2006 that:

"An American journalist, arrested earlier this month in the Darfur region of Sudan, has been charged with spying by the Sudanese authorities. Paul Salopek, a Pulitzer Prize winner from the Chicago Tribune, was detained along with his driver and interpreter. At the time he was on an assignment for the National Geographic Magazine on the Sahel region of sub-Saharan

Africa…. A court in the town of El Fasher in Darfur charged Mr Salopek with criminal espionage, reporting false information and entering Sudan without a visa…. A judge in El Fasher said Mr Salopek would face another hearing in September on the charges of entering Sudan without a visa." **[9l]**

FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND MEDIA: SOUTH SUDAN

15.12 The Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) was signed on 5 December 2005. **[10g]** Although no copies of the final version of the ICSS were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated October 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12e]** Article 28 of the ICSS states that:

"(1) Every citizen shall have an unrestricted right to the freedom of expression, reception and dissemination of information, publication, and access to the press without prejudice to order, safety or public morals as determined by law.
(2) All levels of government in Southern Sudan shall guarantee the freedom of the press and other media as shall be regulated by law in a democratic society.
(3) All media shall abide by professional ethics." **[12e] (p12-13)**

15.13 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005, noted that the Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army allowed reporting on its activities, and there were no reports that the movement restricted the freedom of speech of the populations it presided over. **[3a] (Section 2a)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

FREEDOM OF RELIGION

16.01 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Reliefweb site. **[12e]** Article five of the draft INC records that:

"The State shall respect the following religious rights:

(a) To worship or assemble in connection with a religion or belief and to establish and maintain places for these purposes,
(b) To establish and maintain appropriate charitable or humanitarian institutions,
(c) To make, acquire and use the necessary articles and materials related to the rites or customs of a religion or belief,
(d) To write, issue and disseminate religious publications,
(e) To teach religion or belief in places suitable for these purposes,
(f) To solicit and receive voluntary financial and other contributions from individuals and private and public institutions,
(g) To train, appoint, elect or designate by succession appropriate leaders called for by the requirements and standards of any religion or belief,
(h) To observe days of rest and to celebrate holidays and ceremonies in accordance with the precepts of religious beliefs,
(i) To communicate with individuals and communities in matters of religion and belief at national and international levels;" **[12e] (p4-5)**

16.02 Article 38 of the draft INC states that:

"Every one shall have the right to the freedom of conscience and religious creed, and shall have the right to declare his/her religion or creed and manifest the same, subject to requirements of law and public order, by way of worship, education, practice or performance of rites or ceremonies; no one shall be coerced to adopt such faith, as he/she does not believe in, nor to practice rites or services to which he/she does not voluntarily consent;" **[12e] (p15)**

16.03 The US Department of State (USSD) Report on Religious Freedom 2006, stated that:

"The July 9, 2005, Interim National Constitution provides for freedom of religion throughout the entire country, and there was some improvement in the status of respect for religious freedom in the period covered by this report. However, regional distinctions in the constitution, negotiated as part of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement (CPA) have resulted in disparities in the treatment of religious minorities in the North and South. Whereas the Government of Southern Sudan generally respected the rights of Christians and Muslims in the ten states of the south as provided for in its separate constitution, signed on December 5, 2005, the new Government of National Unity (GNU) continued to place restrictions on Christians in the North." **[3f]**

ABUSE AND RESTRICTION OF RELIGIOUS FREEDOM

16.04 The US Department of State (USSD) Report on Religious Freedom 2006, stated that:

"Although the GNU [Government of National Unity] has not banned any specific religious group, it favored Islam over Christianity in the North. Many southern Christians living in the North suffered from social, educational, and job discrimination, although religion was only one of the many factors leading to discrimination. Muslim religious organizations affiliated with opposition political parties, such as the Al-Ansar and its political wing, the Umma National Party, also claimed to suffer discrimination by Islamists in the governing National Congress Party, although it was unclear whether the alleged discrimination was due to religious or political affiliation." **[3f] (Section II - Restrictions on Religious Freedom)**

16.05 The Report further noted that: "The national government required that all students in the North study Islam in school, whether or not they were Muslim, and even if enrolled in private, Christian schools." **[3f] (p1)**

16.06 Freedom House's (FH) Freedom in the World Country Report for 2005, on events in 2004, stated that: "Under the 1994 Societies Registration Act, religious groups must register in order to legally gather. Registration is reportedly difficult to obtain." **[53b] (Overview - p5)** The Report also stated that: "The government denies permission to build churches and sometimes destroys Christian schools, centers, and churches." **[53b] (Overview - p5)** Whilst the USSD Religious Freedom Report of 2006 stated that: "The problems non-Muslims have encountered in obtaining legal permits for new church construction continued. The SIRC [Sudan Inter-Religious Council] reported that the Guidance and Endowment Ministry has new regulations for church construction permits. No permits had been requested under the new regulations by the end of the period covered by this Report." **[3f] (Section II - Restrictions on Religious Freedom)**

16.07 The USSD Religious Freedom Report of 2005 also noted that: "The Catholic Church in particular faced a shortage of priests, which it attributed to a lack of Christian religious education." **[3f] (Section II - Restrictions on Religious Freedom)** And the Freedom House's 2006 World Country Report on Sudan stated that: "Roman Catholic priests face random detention and interrogation by police." **[53b] (Overview - p5)**

16.08 Furthermore, the Report noted that: "The National Intelligence and Security Service routinely monitored religious activities at mosques and churches throughout the country, often posing as members of the congregations. Christian leaders acknowledge that they usually refrain from preaching on political or other sensitive topics to avoid harassment by the authorities. Some Muslim imams prefer to avoid political topics in their preaching as well though others seem to show less restraint." **[3f] (Section II - Restrictions on Religious Freedom)**

16.09 "National government offices and businesses in the north follow the Islamic workweek, with Friday as a day of prayer. Employers are required by law to give their Christian employees two hours before 10:00 a.m. on Sunday for religious purposes, but many employers did not, and there was no legal remedy. Public schools are in session on Sunday and Christian students are

not excused from classes. Most Christians instead worship on Friday, Saturday, or Sunday evenings." **[3f] (Section II - Status of Religious Freedom)**

VOLUNTARY AND FORCED RELIGIOUS CONVERSION

16.10 "Although there is no penalty for converting from another religion to Islam, converting from Islam to another religion is considered apostasy under Shari'a, and is punishable by death in the North. In practice, however, this penalty was rarely carried out. The last case of apostasy was prosecuted in 1985, and involved a Muslim who questioned Muslim beliefs but did not attempt to convert to another religion. Muslims in the North who do attempt to convert to another faith, however, were generally regarded as outcasts by their families and face severe social pressure to recant." (USSD Religious Freedom Report 2006) **[3f] (Section II - Restrictions on Religious Freedom)**

16.11 "Muslims in the North, who express an interest in Christianity, or convert to Christianity, face severe social pressure to recant. Muslim converts to Christianity are typically regarded as outcasts by their families, and are sometimes forced to flee the country. Some Christian converts fear their Muslim families will beat them or report them to authorities for prosecution, though others note that many Muslim families were too embarrassed to draw public attention to the matter." (USSD Religious Freedom Report 2006) **[3f] (Section II – Abuses of Religious Freedom)**

16.12 "There were reports that some conversions were taking place in order to secure jobs and more equal treatment, especially as to food, housing, and social support services, which are largely available only through Islamic charities. There were also reports that some Christian humanitarian groups distributing food in Darfur were seeking to convert Muslims to Christianity." (USSD Religious Freedom Report 2005) **[3g] (Section II - Restrictions on Religious Freedom)** Furthermore, "There were complaints from Muslims that some Western church organizations operating humanitarian programs in Darfur had coupled relief assistance with distributing bibles in an effort to convert Muslims to Christianity." (USSD Religious Freedom Report of 2005) **[3g] (Section II - Forced Religious Conversion)**

16.13 "There were reports that Sudanese Armed Forces in the South were rewarding Southerners who convert to Islam and inducing non-Muslims in the military to convert to Islam in advance of the 2011 referendum on Southern independence." (USSD Religious Freedom Report 2006) **[3f] (Section II - Forced Religious Conversion)**

16.14 The USSD Religious Freedom Report of 2005 noted that: "Children who had been abandoned or whose parentage was unknown regardless of presumed religious origin were considered Muslims and could be adopted only by Muslims." **[3g] (Section II - Forced Religious Conversion)**

See also Annex F: Religions of Sudan

FREEDOM OF RELIGION: SOUTH SUDAN

16.15 Following the signing of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement on 9 January 2005, Freedom House's Center for Religious Freedom released a statement "'This is a time of jubilation for the people of southern Sudan, and it is also a

victory for religious freedom,' said Center Director Nina Shea. 'For the first time in a generation, the south Sudanese people have guaranteed rights to worship. Critical to the peace deal is Khartoum's agreement to stop forcing Islamic sharia law on the south—the initial trigger for the 22 year-old civil war.'" **[53a]**

16.16 The Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) was signed on 5 December 2005. **[10g]** Although no copies of the final version of the ICSS were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated October 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12e]** Article 27 of the ICSS states that:

"The following religious rights are guaranteed by this Constitution:

(a) the right to worship or assemble in connection with any religion or belief and to establish and maintain places for these purposes;
(b) the right to establish and maintain appropriate faith-based charitable or humanitarian institutions;
(c) the right to acquire and possess movable and immovable property and make, acquire and use the necessary articles and materials related to the rites or customs of religion or belief;
(d) the right to write, issue and disseminate religious publications;
(e) the right to teach religion or beliefs in places suitable for these purposes;
(f) the right to solicit and receive voluntary financial and other contributions from individuals, private and public institutions;
(g) the right to train, appoint, elect or designate by succession appropriate religious leaders called for by the requirements and standards of any religion or belief;
(h) the right to observe days of rest, celebrate holidays and ceremonies in accordance with the precepts of religious beliefs; and
(i) the right to communicate with individuals and communities in matters of religion and beliefs in Southern Sudan and at national and international levels." **[12e] (p12)**

16.17 "The Government of Southern Sudan pursued policies that contributed to the free practice of religion during the period covered by this report, although some Muslims leaders in the south expressed concerns about the Government's treatment of Muslims. In January 2006 the government of Upper Nile State banned the use of public loudspeakers at mosques in Malakal and Nasir for announcing the call to prayer, claiming that they disturbed the public." (USSD Religious Freedom Report 2006) **[3f] (Section II - Restrictions on Religious Freedom)**

16.18 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005, stated that: "In SPLM/A-controlled areas, Christians, Muslims, and followers of traditional indigenous beliefs generally worshiped freely; however, many of the region's Muslim residents had departed voluntarily over the years. Although the SPLM officially favored secular government, Christians dominated the SPLM. Local SPLM authorities often had a very close relationship with local Christian religious authorities." **[3a] (Section 2c)**

16.19 The USSD Religious Freedom Report of 2005 noted that: "In the south, there are reportedly three television stations featuring a number of Christian programs." **[3g] (Section II - Restrictions on Religious Freedom)** Also, "in the South,

non-Muslim widows whose husbands were killed in the war receive no benefits, while Muslim widows may qualify for land and government benefits or for assistance from Islamic charities; some women are believed to have converted to be eligible for such private or governmental assistance." **[3g] (Section II - Forced Religious Conversion)**

See also Annex F: Religions of Sudan

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

ETHNIC GROUPS

17.01 The British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC) Timeline recorded the signing of the Interim National Constitution (INC) on 9 July 2005. **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Reliefweb site. **[12d]** Article 13 of the draft INC records that:

"(4) The State shall recognize the richness of the Sudan's cultural diversity and shall encourage such multiple cultures to harmoniously flourish and find expression, especially through the official media and education;
(5) The State shall protect the Sudan's cultural heritage, such as monuments and places and objects of national, historic or religious importance, from destruction, discretion, unlawful removal or illicit export." **[12d] (p7)**

17.02 Article 47 of the draft INC stated that: "Ethnic and cultural communities shall have the right to freely enjoy and develop their particular cultures, practice their beliefs, use their languages, observe their religions and raise their children within the framework of their respective cultures;" **[12d] (p17)** Article 156 of the draft INC states that:

"Without prejudice to the competency of any national institution to promulgate laws, judges and law enforcement agents shall, in dispensing justice and enforcing laws in the National Capital, be guided by the following:

(a) tolerance shall be on the basis of peaceful coexistence between the Sudanese people of different cultures, religions and traditions,
(b) behaviour based on cultural practices and traditions which does not disturb public order, is not disdainful of other traditions, and not in flagrant disregard of the law shall be deemed in the eyes of the law as an exercise of personal freedoms," **[12d] (p62)**

17.03 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005, noted that:

"The population was a multi-ethnic mix of more than 500 Arab and African tribes with numerous languages and dialects. Northern Muslims, numbering approximately 16 million persons, traditionally dominated the government, while southern ethnic groups fighting the civil war (largely followers of traditional indigenous religions or Christians) numbered approximately 6 million. The fighting in Darfur was between Muslims who self-identify as either Arab or non-Arab." **[3a] (Section 5)**

17.04 The Report continued: "The Muslim majority and the government continued to discriminate against ethnic minorities in almost every aspect of society. Citizens in Arabic-speaking areas who did not speak Arabic experienced discrimination in education, employment, and other areas." **[3g] (Section 5)**

See also Annex D: Main ethnic groups and Annex E: Languages of Sudan

17.05 An article in the November 2005 *Forced Migration Review* (FMR), produced by the Refugee Studies Centre of the University of Oxford, recorded that:

"While the North has been labelled Arab, even those who can trace their genealogy to Arab origins are a hybrid of Arab and African races and even their culture is an Afro-Arab mix. Significant portions of the country in the Nuba and Ingassana or Funj areas bordering the South are as African as any further south in the continent. The Beja in the Eastern part of the country are also indigenously Sudanese. The Fur and several other ethnic groups in Darfur to the far west are black African. And, in most cases, these non-Arab pockets of the North, though predominantly adherents of Africanised Islam, have been almost as marginalised as the people of the South." **[32a] (p6-7)**

NORTH SUDAN: NUBIANS

17.06 The Nubians: "are a people of northeastern Sudan….They constitute the largest ethnic group in the northern part of the country. The Nubians of the Halfa District and Dungulah speak Nubian, although most Nubians speak Arabic. The Nubians, traditionally living in the Nile River valley linking Sudan with Egypt, have always been a settled people, living in towns and villages and cultivating irrigable land. The poverty of their region, however, encouraged them to migrate and they can now be found in all parts of Sudan and Egypt. The Nubians include many subgroups such as the Maha and, further south, the Dongolawin (Dangla). The Gerkid and the Midob of the Darfur area speak Nubian languages." (The Encyclopedia of Peoples of the World) **[29a]**

17.07 The International Crisis Group (ICG) published a Report, 'Sudan's Other Wars', in June 2003 which stated that the Nubian community had never fully recovered from its mass relocation from the banks of the Nile in the 1960s as part of the then government's Aswan Dam programme. **[14k] (p18)** The 'Urgent Action', published on 29 September 2004 by SHRO-Cairo, outlined the threat of new dam-building projects:

"GOS [the Government of Sudan], like GOE [the Government of Egypt] is waging a secret war against Nubians in the north. Its deliberate policies to de-populate the Nubian lands through the persistent ! *[sic]* lack of economic and social development and making plans to construct more dams on Nubian land is meant to disrupt the stability of the area and an attempt to change the structure of the Nubian society by forcing Nubians to abandon their ancestral homes. In fact, an attempt to build Kajbar dam in the heartland of Nubia was suspended temporarily when the Nubians protested loudly and sent their out cry abroad to alert the international community to come to their help and stop the plans to construct the dam….GOS is actively working now to construct another dam in Hamadab area (Merowe Dam), which will devastate the Nubian antiquities and historical sites that have yet to be fully excavated." **[17j] (p1)**

17.08 A December 2004 press release by the group the Movement of Displaced by Hamadab Dam (MOD) published on the International Rivers Network (IRN) website stated that three people had been detained by the government's security forces and that: "MOD openly declares that these persons are innocent people and have no relation whatsoever with the movement. It has become clear that the Security Organ believes that, just being from the dam affected area warrants arrest." **[30a]** IRN and the Corner House also published a Fact Finding Mission report in May 2005 that recorded the details of the

Merowe/Hamadab Dam Project, and its environmental, social and archaeological impact. **[30b]**

17.09 An IRIN news article of 19 May 2005 descibed the concerns from environmental groups about the environmental problems the Merowe/Hamadab dam being built on the River Nile in Northern Sudan could cause. The article stated: "The International Rivers Network (IRN) and the Corner House said in a report that once completed, the 67-metre-high dam would create a 174 km-long reservoir and flood an area of 476 sq km. It is currently the largest hydropower project being developed in Africa. According to the report, the dam was likely to cause 'sedimentation of the reservoir due to massive erosion, evaporation from the reservoir and infestation of the reservoir by water hyacinths. It could also lead to massive daily fluctuations of the water level downstream of the dam, with corresponding impacts on downstream agriculture and the spread of waterborne diseases.' In addition, the report said, the reservoir would inundate an area rich in history and antiquities dating back 5,000 years, "from the time of the ancient Nubian civilization that preceded Pharaonic Egypt." **[10ae]** A May 2005 *New York Times* article, reproduced on the *Sudan Tribune* website on 31 May 2005, states that: "Also to be submerged [by the Merowe/Hamadab dam] are some of Sudan's ancient sites, where archaeologists are working feverishly to find what they can while they still can. The affected locations, according to government scientists, include the noted towns and cemeteries from the Pharaonic period and the Napato-Meroitic era, which stretched from 900 B.C. to A.D. 350, at Gebel Barkal, the post-Meroitic tumuli, or grave mounds, of Zuma and the Christian monastery of Ghazali, among others." **[31a**

17.10 A November 2005 IRN report recorded the escalation of tensions in the region, as a result of the dam authorities' and Chinese contractors' disregard for the humanitarian needs and rights of the Manasir (Manaseer) tribe:

"On November 29 [2005], according to reports from the area, violence erupted on Sherri Island, a Nile island in the Manasir area. Since August 2004, the islanders had asked that the dam authorities close down their office on the island, which had been a constant source of tension. When representatives of the villagers delivered an ultimatum to close down the office, security forces attempted to arrest them. As the security forces searched houses and terrorized villagers, scuffles broke out. The dam offices in the area were set afire and destroyed. Large demonstrations against the dam authorities are currently taking place on the island. According to unconfirmed reports, the government has dispatched three army battalions to the area in an attempt to bring the situation under control." **[30c]**

17.11 On 16 August 2006 IRIN News had reported that due to rising floodwaters over 2,200 families from the Amari community living near the dam had been displaced. The families were left without shelter, clean water or food and much livestock had been lost. The report noted: "Some observers claim the flooding was a natural occurrence and resulted from the rising Nile waters, but [Peter] Bosshard [policy director of the International Rivers Network (IRN)], rejected this argument, saying it was localised and in the direct vicinity of the dam." **[10af]**

17.12 An article in the November 2005 FMR, which briefly noted the increased trend toward their original cultures by the marginalised and – wholly or partially –

'Arabised' tribes in north, east and west Sudan, stated that "Even the Nubians of the North, in recent generations close to Egypt and the Arab world, are reviving their pride in their ancient Nubian civilisation and disavowing the Arab label." **[32a] (p8)**

17.13 The Human Rights Watch's March 2006 Report, 'The Impact of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement and the New Government of National Unity on Southern Sudan', also noted the situation in the North, stating that:

"Security (Internal and External Security) and military services (particularly military intelligence) have continued to play a role in suppressing other civil and political rights and perpetrating abuses.…In northern Sudan they attempted to replace locally-elected representatives through arrests, and called out the armed forces against local farmers who opposed the wholesale confiscation of land and wells for the (Chinese) construction of the Hamadab/Meroe dam in November-December 2005." **[19a] (p15)**

EAST SUDAN: BEJA AND RASHAIDA

17.14 "The Beja, the Cushitic original inhabitants of eastern Sudan, are a traditionally nomadic group with some three million members living in southern Egypt, northeastern Sudan and northern Eritrea. Believed to be the first to domesticate the camel, the Beja live in a harsh and arid semi-desert, their survival dependent on unpredictable annual rainfall. Beja ethnic identity is on the rise as the urban population has grown as a result of conflict, marginalisation and drought.…Like the people of Darfur, the Beja are non-Arab Muslims." (FMR – Beja Sidelined by Peace Process, Issue 47, November 2005) **[32a] (p62)** IRIN news, in an article on the 4 May 2005 descibed the Beja as: "Originally a nomadic people, many Beja live in shantytowns on the outskirts of Port Sudan. They moved to the port to work as laboures after famine killed their cattle and mechanised farming took over their lands in the 1980's. **[10ag]**

17.15 "The Beja region has been devastated by spillover effects from the North-South conflict and the presence of refugees from Eritrea and Ethiopia. Over a quarter of a million southerners moved into the area to escape fighting, cutting down trees and over-exploiting water resources. When the SPLM opened a second front against the Khartoum regime in eastern Sudan, over 300,000 Beja were displaced as fighting flared and now live in urban shanties in Port Sudan and Kassala." (FMR – Beja Sidelined by Peace Process, Issue 47, November 2005) **[32a] (p62)**

17.16 "The three main groups making up the Beja are the Bishariyyn, the Amar'ar/Atmaan and the Hadendowa.…The life of the Beja groups has been regulated by a customary law called *silif*, a complex but flexible body of rules based on Beja traditional values. *Silif* regulates access to and redistribution of resources, reciprocal use of environmental resources (grazing land, water points, arable land or firewood), conflict resolution and reciprocity around major social events (birth, marriage and death). Clear land rights codes embodied in the *silif* (*asl* and *amara*) have helped minimise conflict over land, supported by the mediation of the tribal authorities who were entrusted with the management of land rights. However, the resilience of this system has significantly weak-ened over the last three or four decades due to a number of external factors." (Save The Children, September 2005) **[24b] (p12-13)***"Asl* is the

customary right over a piece of land and its resources inherited from the ancestors for the entire lineage; *amara* is the usufruct right given to non lineage members to use pasture, water and cultivable land on the *asl* of another lineage against the payment of a tribute called *gwadab*." **[24b] (p12)**

17.17 "In January 2005 Beja demonstrators in Port Sudan presented the governor of Red Sea State with a list of demands for an equal share of power, wealth and resources. Their protest was met with brutal force and 40 demonstrators were killed. The Sudanese government justified the killings by falsely claiming that the Beja were threatening oil exports. Amnesty International's calls for the government to set up an independent commission of inquiry and to release Beja Congress representatives have gone unheeded. While the UN investigates atrocities in Darfur and the death of Lebanon's president, they do nothing to bring perpetrators of anti-Beja violence to justice." (FMR – Beja Sidelined by Peace Process, Issue 24, November 2005) **[32a] (p62)**

17.18 The ICG Report of June 2003 also recorded that: "Decades of negligence of their community, under both democratic and autocratic governments, has left the Beja highly vulnerable to malnutrition, famine and contagious disease." **[14k] (p16)** A January 2006 Report by the same organisation noted that: "The East, like other mostly rural parts of the country, has received only paltry government investments for education, health and other services. The highly centralised nature of government in Sudan gives federal authorities a near monopoly on revenue collection and control over both how much money is distributed to the states and how it is used." **[14b] (p3)**

17.19 AI's May 2005 Report stated that:

"Since the 1990s, there has been sporadic armed conflict in Eastern Sudan between the government army and the armed wing of the opposition, composed of the largest southern armed group SPLM, the National Democratic Alliance (NDA, an umbrella of northern opposition parties hosted by Eritrea including the eastern-based Sudan Alliance Forces and one segment of the Beja Congress which supports armed opposition). Some areas, in particular round Hameshkoreb and near the Eritrean border, are under the armed opposition." **[16j] (p1)**

17.20 In late January and early February 2005, the BBC, SHRO-Cairo, AI, IRIN and SOAT all reported on the killings and arrests of demonstrators in Port Sudan, east Sudan. **[9m] [10u] [17b] [16h-16i] [15k] (p16, 20)** The BBC recorded on 29 January 2005 that: "Members of eastern tribes – mainly Beja – presented a list of demands to the governor three days ago, including greater wealth and power sharing, Reuters news agency reported." **[9m]** The report did not state whether those who presented the list of demands were members of the political party, the Beja Congress, but it did note that: "The Beja also want the government to recognise the Beja Congress as the only representative of the people of eastern Sudan, reports say." **[9m]**

17.21 The same report also records that: "Security forces are said to have opened fire after protesters demanding greater autonomy for the local Beja community began rioting in Port Sudan." **[9m]** SHRO-Cairo recounted that: "Further reports indicated that the murdered citizens were hunted by the police even inside their own dwelling areas where 2 women and a number of children were killed by police firearms." **[17b]** Amnesty International condemned the use of

excessive force to quell the demonstration, which had turned violent, and also said that houses were attacked using grenades. **[16h]** On 1 February 2005 SOAT recorded the details of those killed, the number of demonstrators detained, and the locations of where they were thought to be held. **[15k] (p16, 20)**

17.22 SOAT noted in a May 2005 report that the Justice and Equality Movement (JEM) was part of the Eastern Front of the Beja Congress and the Free Lions, and was militarily active in the East. **[15y]** IRIN reported, also in May 2005, that: "A small rebel group from the non-Arab Beja tribe has been active in the poor region near the Eritrean border, but fighting has been sporadic and on a small scale." **[10ag]** In June 2005 IRIN recorded that: "Sudanese rebels who recently clashed with government forces in the east have accused Khartoum of using planes to bomb civilians near the Eritrean border." **[10ah]** In January 2006, the BBC reported on unconfirmed rebel claims that government forces had launched aircraft and artillery attacks against their main stronghold, Hamesh Koreb, resulting in the deaths of two children. **[9d]**

17.23 "Since the Port Sudan massacre in January 2005, the government has been spending a lot of money in the East. In February, it dispatched a committee, led by the former minister for roads and bridges and now governor of Red Sea State, Mohamed Tahir Aila, to promise development aid. At an April meeting in Kassala attended by most of the tribal, religious and political leaders and sponsored by the National Congress Party, Minister of Finance al- Zubeir Ahmed al-Hassan pledged $88 million over three years." (ICG, Sudan: Saving Peace in the East, 5 January 2006) **[14b] (p11-12)**

17.24 ICG also reported on the attempts of the authorities to undermine the position of the region's leading political group the Beja Congress and to sow distrust between the Beja and non-Beja communities, and between the different Beja tribes themselves, for example, "Government agents and media intimate to the former [Tigre-speaking Beja] that the Beja Congress is solely a TuBedawiye-speaking organisation that will not represent their interests." **[14b] (p12)**

17.25 The Report further noted:

"The NCP [National Congress Party] is also resorting to potentially more violent tactics. There are persistent reports of efforts to encourage tribal leaders to recruit militiamen in exchange for money and weapons, in order to create a rural force that can monitor the Eastern Front's activities and serve as a first line of resistance. Most of these attempts to form Janjaweed-like groups have not yet succeeded, probably because despite their communal divisions, the eastern tribes have an acute sense of their social and economic inter-dependence as part of the Beja nation. Such tribal militias as exist are weak, with members showing up once a month only to collect pay. The policy, and the rumours it engenders, have nevertheless contributed to the spread of weapons and fear among civilian populations." **[14b] (p12)**

17.26 The *Sudan Tribune* reported on 7 March 2006 on the temporary ceasing of operations by the International Rescue Committee (IRC), and rebel claims that this was as a result of Government pressure:

"In a letter shown to journalists by the Eastern Front, the IRC said that Khartoum had ordered the organisation to suspend its humanitarian activities

in the region. 'This sudden move creates a humanitarian disaster for the 45,000 people directly benefiting from the health, education, veterinary, water and local-capacity building programmes of IRC,' the rebel statement said. No reason was given for the explusion *[sic]* and officials at Sudan's Humanitarian Affairs Ministry declined to comment." **[12g]**

17.27 However, an IRC press release of the same day stated that:

"The International Rescue Committee has decided to suspend humanitarian aid programs in an opposition-controlled region of northeastern Sudan while new access routes to the area are negotiated. Up until now, the IRC has been delivering basic health care, clean water, sanitation and education services for the area's ethnic Beja population via neighboring Eritrea, which has been the only humanitarian route available. The IRC's decision to temporarily halt programs follows a request by the UN Mission in Sudan to cease cross-border activities from Eritrea in light of negotiations underway with Sudanese authorities to gain access to the region from Sudan." **[33b]**

WEST SUDAN (DARFUR) – FUR, MASSALEIT AND ZAGHAWA

17.28 According to major reports by various organisations, the three main non-Arab groups in Sudan's Darfur region are the Massaleit (Masalit), the Fur (Four) and the Zaghawa (Zaghewa). **[6e, 6i] [3d] [19g, 19h] [17a-17b]** Human Rights Watch (HRW) noted in January 2005 that: "Numerous smaller ethnic groups, such as the Tama, Eringa, Berti, Bergit, Dorok and Tunjur, have also been targeted by the government-militia forces, especially as the conflict has broadened geographically over time." **[19h]** An article in the FMR of November 2005 noted that the mostly sedentary tribes of Darfur who are in conflict with the Arab centre – like the Beja in east Sudan – "Though Muslim and Arabised in varying degrees, they now see themselves as non-Arab, marginalised and discriminated against on racial grounds." **[32a] (p8)**

17.29 The Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT) and the Sudan Human Rights Organisation-Cairo (SHRO-Cairo) reported throughout 2004, 2005 and into 2006 on the insecurity in the region, and human rights abuses committed in connection with the Darfur conflict. **[16k, 15e-15g, 15l-15m,15p,15r, [17a,17c, 17k-17l,]** SHRO-Cairo's Human Rights Quarterly, detailed the human rights abuses that occurred in the region between March and November 2005, whilst a statement released by SOAT in September 2005 asserted that:

"Regardless, of who or whom initiates these attacks, SOAT appeals to the rebel groups and to the government to bring an immediate end to all military activities and to immediately cease the continual violations of the Ceasefire Agreement. Failure by all parties to abide by their commitment will result in far ranging consequences which are unacceptable not least the complete breakdown in peace negotiations which are currently taking place in Abuja, the Nigerian Capital. Most importantly, the deteriorating security situation will further worsened *[sic]* the large population of displaced persons in Darfur further contributing to the climate of impunity which has produced widespread criminality, banditry and lawlessness." **[15z]**

17.30 The UN Secretary-General (UN SG) continued to report on the situation in Darfur throughout 2005 and 2006, and as of April 2005, was submitting monthly reports to the Security Council on the security and humanitarian

situation, and human rights abuses and the accompanying issue of protection. **[6q, 6w, 6l-6o, 6f, 6x, 6p, 6r, 6y]**

17.31 Some of these Reports have also highlighted the oversimplification of the conflict in Darfur as, although there is certainly a marked division along ethnic lines, this is not always the case. **[16e] [19g-19h]** For example, some Arab groups are fighting with the rebels and some African tribes have joined the Government's militia forces. **[16e] (p32)** There is also a marked suggestion of affiliation based on a tribe's land ownership and access to Darfur's scarce natural resources. **[16e] (p22-24)** Members of those tribes without their own Dar (homelands) appear to have mainly sided with the Government, whilst those tribes with a Dar have generally allied themselves with the rebels. **[16e] (p20, 24)**

17.32 The Report of the International Commission of Inquiry (UN ICI) on Darfur to the UN Secretary General listed a number of differing uses of the term 'Janjaweed' in connection with the conflict in Darfur, which further detailed that the conflict was not solely one of ethnicity:

"The fact that the Janjaweed are described as Arab militias does not imply that all Arabs are fighting on the side of the Janjaweed. In fact, the Commission found that many Arabs in Darfur are opposed to the Janjaweed, and some Arabs are fighting with the rebels, such as certain Arab commanders and their men from the Misseriya and Rizeigat tribes. At the same time, many non-Arabs are supporting the Government and serving in its army. Thus, the term 'Janjaweed' referred to by victims in Darfur certainly does not mean 'Arabs' in general, but rather Arab *militias* raiding their villages and committing other violations." **[6e] (p32)**

17.33 A HRW Report, dated November 2004, recorded that the Sudan Liberation Army (SLA) had targeted particular groups ostensibly because the Janjaweed draw their forces, including leaders considered to be responsible for Janjaweed abuses, from groups of the same ethnic origin. **[19h] (p32-38)** The UN ICI Report noted that official and unofficial government actors, rebel actors, traditional tribal conflicts and armed persons committing acts of banditry have all been cited in reported violations: "However, it should be noted that the number of reported violations allegedly committed by the Government forces and the Janjaweed by far exceeds the number of cases reported on rebels." **[6e] (p55)**

17.34 The UN ICI Report further noted:

"Hundreds of incidents have been reported involving the killing of civilians, massacres, summary executions, rape and other forms of sexual violence, torture, abduction, looting of property and livestock, as well as deliberate destruction and torching of villages….Except in a few cases, these incidents are reported to have occurred without any military justification in relation to any specific activity of the rebel forces. This has strengthened the general perception amongst observers that the civilian population has been knowingly and deliberately targeted to achieve common or specific objectives and interests of the Government and the Janjaweed." **[6e] (p54)**

17.35 The UN ICI Report also notes that:

"It is reported that amongst the African tribes, members of the Zaghawa, Fur and Masaalit tribes, which have a marked concentration of population in some areas, have been particularly targeted. This is generally attributed to the fact that the two main rebel groups in Darfur are ethnically African and are largely drawn from these three tribes. It is for this reason that some observers have concluded that a major objective of destruction and depopulation of targeted areas is to eliminate or pre-empt any possibility of support for the rebels." **[6e] (p56)**

17.36 The UN SG's March 2006 monthly Report on the situation in Darfur states that:

"Civilians living close to rebel territory and who share the same ethnicity as the rebels are particularly vulnerable to human rights violations by the Sudanese Armed Forces. A preliminary joint assessment, carried out by the Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs and the United Nations Mission in the Sudan (UNMIS) from 7 to 10 January in Golo, Eastern Jebel Marra (Western Darfur), identified human rights violations by the Sudanese Armed Forces, including arbitrary arrests and detentions, intimidation of the civilian population and limitations on freedom of movement." **[6b] (p2)**

17.37 HRW's January 2005 Report, 'Targeting the Fur: Mass Killings in Darfur', stated that:

"Many of the abuses against these groups amount to crimes against humanity and war crimes, as the attacks are deliberately and systematically directed against civilians on account of their ethnicity. Some abuses stand out for the extraordinary level of brutality shown by the perpetrators, suggesting an intention to destroy the civilian group targeted in a given locality. All these incidents should be investigated in depth, and prosecuted as exceptionally serious international crimes, including potentially the crime of genocide." **[19h] (p3-4)**

NOMADIC GROUPS

17.38 In September 2005 and October 2005 respectively, the BBC and IRIN reported on the ongoing difficulties faced by Darfuri nomads due to the conflict. **[9o] [10ai]** Both reports noted that their nomadic way of life was being threatened because their freedom of movement had been restricted by the insecurity, and that these nomadic communities were at risk of attack by the rebels because they were believed to be members of the Janjaweed, or at least considered supporters of the Government. **[9o] [10ai]**

17.39 The IRIN report stated:

"'Ninety percent of North Darfur, especially the countryside, is controlled by the SLM/A,' a local observer noted, 'so there is very little freedom for nomads to move around and they are frequently being attacked.' [Abdul Abasar] Soror [wakir or deputy chief of the Riziegat-Aregat] indicated that there were many reasons why the SLM/A attacked nomadic communities so often: 'They take our animals to feed their war and they clear us from the land so that they can control it.' 'They also see us as the Janjawid, as killers, rapists and people who abduct women and children,' he continued. 'And we are seen as supporters of the government and are therefore denied access to grazing

grounds and water, which leads to fighting. 'We have groups of young people who take care of the defence of our community,' Soror added. 'We don't depend on the government. We have our guns to protect ourselves.' He stressed, however, that there was no relation between the nomadic defence groups and the Janjawid, as the latter were mere bandits who attacked farmers and nomads, alike. 'The Aregat have been attacked by the Janjawid many times. They are thieves. They don't differentiate between the tribes. When they see the opportunity to steal, they will,' he said." **[10ai]**

THE QUESTION OF GENOCIDE

17.40 The Government of Sudan established a Commission of Inquiry, which accepted that the serious violation of human rights had occurred in Darfur but found that the abuses were not as widespread or systematic as claimed by news reports, international organisations and other countries. **[5b]** The Report's executive summary, published on the Sudan Embassy in London website in February 2005, pointed to the culpability of all actors in the conflict for such abuses. **[5b]** The US Department of State's (USSD's) Report on its investigation of the human rights abuses being committed in Darfur in September 2004 concluded that genocide had been committed, and the USSD Report of 2005 stated that: "While all sides in Darfur violated international law and international humanitarian law, the government and the *janjaweed* continued to bear responsibility for genocide that occurred in Darfur." **[3d] [3a] (Section 1g)** However, the January 2005 United Nations' ICI Report concluded that, although serious human rights abuses were committed and some of the perpetrators may have acted with genocidal intent, genocide itself had not occurred:

"There is no doubt that some of the objective elements of genocide materialized in Darfur. As discussed above, the Commission has collected substantial and reliable material which tends to show the occurrence of systematic killing of civilians belonging to particular tribes, of large-scale causing of serious bodily or mental harm to members of the population belonging to certain tribes, and of massive and deliberate infliction on those tribes of conditions of life bringing about their physical destruction in whole or in part (for example by systematically destroying their villages and crops, by expelling them from their homes, and by looting their cattle). However, two other constitutive elements of genocide require a more in depth analysis, namely whether (a) the target groups amount to one of the group[s] protected by international law, and if so (b) whether the crimes were committed with a genocidal intent." **[6e] (p129)**

17.41 With regard to the first constitutive element, the Report points to the shared religion (Islam), language (Arabic) and high incidence of intermarriage and coexistence that has blurred the ethnic lines along which the 'Arabs' and 'Africans' in Darfur are divided. **[6e]** However, the report also states that: "As noted above, in recent years the perception of differences has heightened and has extended to distinctions that were earlier not the predominant basis for identity. The rift between tribes, and the political polarization around the rebel opposition to the central authorities, has extended itself to issues of identity." **[6e] (p130)** Consequently the Report concluded that the victims of attacks in Darfur were a subjective protected group. **[6e] (p130)**

17.42 As to the second constitutive element whether there was genocidal intent the Report states that: "Some elements emerging from the facts including the scale of atrocities and the systematic nature of the attacks, killing, displacement and rape, as well as racially motivated statements by perpetrators that have targeted members of the African tribes only, could be indicative of the genocidal intent. However, there are other more indicative elements that show the lack of genocidal intent." **[6e] (p130)** The Report noted that the indicative elements included the selectivity of, and apparent reasons for, attacks and killings, and the ability of internally displaced people (IDPs) to collect in camps in which the government allowed humanitarian organisations to administer aid. **[6e] (p130-132)**

17.43 Nevertheless, the UN ICI did stress that:

"The above conclusion that no genocidal policy has been pursued and implemented in Darfur by the Government authorities, directly or though the militias under their control, should not be taken as in any way detracting from, or belittling, the gravity of the crimes perpetrated in that region. As stated above genocide is not necessarily the most serious international crime. Depending upon the circumstances, *such international offences as crimes against humanity or large scale war crimes may be no less serious and heinous than genocide*. This is exactly what happened in Darfur, where massive atrocities were perpetrated on a very large scale, and have so far gone unpunished." **[6e] (p132)**

CENTRAL SUDAN: NUBA

17.44 Europa 2005 recorded that the SPLM/A and the Government had agreed to a six-month renewable military ceasefire in the Nuba Mountains area after six days of negotiations in Switzerland during January 2002. **[1a] (p1094)** IRIN reported that the ceasefire resulted in the establishment of an international presence; a cessation of hostilities and reduction in violence; humanitarian access and aid; and a check on the alarming decline of the food security situation in the SPLM/A-controlled areas of the region. **[10aj] (p1-2)**

17.45 A June 2005 *Associated Press* news report, reproduced on the *Sudan Tribune* website, recorded that:

"The 1983-2005 civil war was calamitous for the people of the Nuba Mountains in south-central Sudan. Squeezed between the pro-government northerners and the pro-rebel southerners, more than half of the local population fled. But during the past three years of cease-fire, life has returned almost to normal and the population doubled from 720,000 people to more than 1.4 million.

Under the Jan 9 peace agreement, the UN is taking over from the Joint Military Commission this month by deploying peace monitors in southern Sudan, the Nuba Mountains and the areas known as Blue Nile and Abyei." **[35a]**

17.46 The USSD Report of 2005 noted that "Non-Arab Muslims and Muslims from tribes and sects not affiliated with the ruling party, such as in Darfur and the Nuba Mountains, stated that they were treated as second-class citizens and

were discriminated against in government jobs and contracts in the North and government-controlled southern areas." **[3a] (Section 2c)**

17.47 The Sudan Human Rights Organisation-Cairo (SHRO) released its Human Rights Quarterly, detailing human rights abuses committed between March and November 2005, which states that: "Tens of citizens were severely beaten and subjected to tortures and degrading or inhumane treatment in detention. Students from the marginal regions of the Nuba Mountains and Darfur were most vulnerable to these atrocities." **[17a] (Tortures and deaths in detention)**

17.48 The United Nation's Secretary General (UN SG) reported in September 2005 that whilst localised tensions persisted in the Nuba Mountains, the overall situation remained calm. **[6k] (p11)**

17.49 The USSD Report of 2005 stated that: "In parts of the South and the Nuba Mountains where civil authorities and institutions did not operate, there were no effective judicial procedures. According to credible reports, military units in those areas summarily tried and punished those accused of crimes, especially for offenses against civil order." **[3a] (Section 1e)**

SOUTH SUDAN: DINKA, NUER AND SHILLUK

17.50 The Dinka's close proximity to cattle-herding Arabic tribes has made them vulnerable to attacks, which have resulted in the death of their men and the abductions and slavery of many of their women and children. ('World Directory of Minorities', 1997) **[36] (p458)**

17.51 "There were occasional reports of intertribal abductions of women and children in the South, primarily in the eastern Upper Nile. The abductions were part of traditional warfare in which the victor took women and children as a bounty and frequently tried to absorb them into their own tribe. There were traditional methods of negotiating and returning the women who were taken in these raids. Many of these women were raped and 'chose' to 'marry' their abductors, rather than return home where they would be stigmatized. There were deaths in conflicts between ethnic groups, such as continued fighting between Dinka and Nuer or among Nuer tribes." (USSD Report of 2005) **[3a] (Section 5)**

17.52 It was reported by the British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC), IRIN, the International Federation for Human Rights (FIDH), SOAT and the Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) that, following the Government's announcement of the death of John Garang in an air crash at the end of July 2005, three days of deadly clashes in the capital Khartoum, Juba and other towns between southern African Sudanese and northern Arab Sudanese ensued. **[9a] [11ak] [38a] [15aa-15ab] [4a]** Garang was succeeded by Salva Kiir. (BBC Timeline, 18 September 2006) **[9a] (p4)** IRIN recorded on 5 August 2005 that: "Calm has returned to the Sudanese capital, Khartoum, after three days of bloody riots that left a total of 130 people dead in the city and a number of other towns, the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC) reported on Friday." **[10al]**

17.53 The UN SG's December 2005 report on the situation in Sudan states that: "In Abyei, UNMIS hosted the first meeting in many years between Dinka Ngok and Missiriya leaders to discuss the seasonal migration of Missiriya nomads through Dinka Ngok farming areas, and other issues that could lead to conflict between the two tribes. The leaders agreed to revive the biannual tribal

conferences that used to be held in the 1960s to solve problems between nomads and farmers." **[6c] (p4)**

17.54 UN SG also reported that:

"In Equatoria, a number of intertribal conflicts have erupted into alarming violence, increasing insecurity across southern Sudan. Dozens of civilians were killed in clashes between Zande and Bor Dinka in Yambio, Western Equatoria, at the beginning of November. Further clashes, this time between Dinka and Moru tribes, claimed the lives of 18 civilians in Mundri county, Western Equatoria, in mid-November. Fifteen civilians were killed in fighting between Moro and Mbororo tribes in the first week of December near Mundri." **[6c] (p4)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

LESBIAN, GAY, BISEXUAL AND TRANSGENDER PERSONS

18.01 The US State Department's Report (USSD's) on Human Rights Practices for 2005, published on 8 March 2006, recorded that: "Homosexuality is a crime, but no one has been prosecuted on the charge; there is societal but not official discrimination against homosexuals." **[3a] (Section 5)**

18.02 According to a letter dated 23 January 2001 from the British Embassy in Khartoum, "The 1991 Criminal Code, proscribes penetrative sexual intercourse between two men or between a man and a woman anally." **[4e] (p1)** A first-time offence carried a penalty of up to five years' imprisonment and 50 lashes; the same again for a second offence, and for a third offence the death penalty or a sentence of life imprisonment is applied. **[4e] (p1)** There are no specific penalties that apply to lesbians, and lesbianism is a taboo subject, although the British Embassy understood that some, mainly high-class, women were known to be lesbians. **[4e] (p2)**

18.03 A letter dated 28 February 2005 from the Foreign and Commonwealth Office then stated that there had been no change to the law(s) regarding homosexuality since 2001 and that, whilst they were not aware of any specific cases of persons subjected to inhuman, degrading or persecutory treatment because of their sexual orientation, they would not be surprised to find that this was the case. **[4b] (p1)**

18.04 The International lesbian and Gay Association's 'World Legal Survey' last updated in July 2000 contained dated and limited information on the situation of gay people in Sudan. **[67]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

WOMEN

19.01 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. (BBC Timeline, 18 September 2006) **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune site. **[12d]** Article 15 of the draft INC states that:

"(1) The family is the natural and fundamental group unit of society and is entitled to the protection of law; the right of men and women of marriageable age to marry and to found a family shall be recognized, according to their respective family laws, and no marriage shall be entered into without the free and full consent of the intending spouses;
(2) The State shall emancipate women from injustice, promote gender equality and encourage the role of women in family and public life;" **[12d] (p7-8)**

19.02 Article 32 of the draft INC states that: "The equal rights of men and women to the enjoyment of all civil and political rights and all social, cultural and economic rights, including the right of equal pay for equal work, shall be ensured;" **[12d] (p14)** An article in the *Forced Migration Review* (FMR) of November 2005, produced by the Refugee Studies Centre of Oxford University, stated that: "Women make up the majority of Sudan's population and in some conflict-affected areas three quarters of the surviving inhabitants are women. Women head households, yet they do not have legal access to land or resources due to discrimination in Sudanese statutory and customary law." **[32a] (p44)**

19.03 The US State Department's (USSD's) Human Rights Report 2005, stated that:

"There were no laws specifically prohibiting domestic violence. Violence, including spousal abuse, against women was common, although there were no reliable statistics on its prevalence. Women who filed claims were subjected to accusations of lying or spreading false information, harassment, or detention, which made many women reluctant to file formal complaints, although such abuse constituted grounds for divorce. The police normally did not intervene in domestic disputes. The government launched its Violence Against Women Action Plan in November; the program included awareness posters and a media campaign of zero tolerance for violence against women, increased the number of female police officers, and expanded training for police in Darfur." **[3a] (Section 5)**

19.04 The Report further stated:

"Women in Darfur were particularly vulnerable to abuse and rape. Many victims did not report their cases either to family or authorities for fear they would be punished or arrested for 'illegal pregnancy.' Local authorities often exacerbated the problem by requiring rape victims to file a police report before receiving medical treatment, despite an August 21 [2005] decree that waived the requirement. On October 24 [2005], the minister of justice formally declared that victims need not file a police report to receive medical treatment. UN and NGO sources confirmed that the decree was not regularly observed because police at the working level were not informed of it. Women distrusted

the police and rarely filed a police report. Although slow to acknowledge the magnitude of violence against women, in December [2005] the government did participate in the UN's '16 Days of Activism Campaign' to combat violence against women, which included multiple workshops….The police arrested unmarried pregnant women who claimed to have been raped. Unless she could provide proof of the crime, a rape victim could be charged with the capital offense of adultery." **[3a] (Section 5)**

19.05 Additionally the Report added:

"Some aspects of the law discriminated against women, including many traditional law practices and certain provisions of Shari'a as interpreted and applied by the government. In accordance with Islamic law, a Muslim woman has the right to hold and dispose of her own property without interference, and women are entitled to inheritance from their parents. However, a widow inherits one-eighth of her husband's estate; of the remaining seven-eighths, two-thirds goes to the sons and one-third to the daughters. It is much easier for men than for women to initiate legal divorce proceedings." **[3a] (Section 5)**

19.06 The Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT) released a Report in 2003 that detailed conditions in women's prisons in Omdurman, Kousti, Al fashir and Marawi. **[15c]**

19.07 Ms. Asha El-Karib, Director and Program Manager, Gender Centre for Research and Training and ACORD (Agency for Co-operation in Research and Development), Sudan who addressed Canada's Standing Senate Committee on Foreign Affairs in May 2005 stated that, in the mid-1990s:

"Creatively, and keeping a low profile at the beginning, women's groups emerged at all levels working on issues of poverty alleviation, women's cooperatives and so on. Later, women's advocacy groups started also to formulate research and advocacy organizations such as the gender centre, women's networks, women's peace groups and women's solidarity groups. The first movement that actually worked in an organized way for peace was established in the mid-1990s through the civil society women's network for peace." **[39a] (p3)**

19.08 The US State Department's (USSD's) Human Rights Report 2005, stated that: "Women cannot travel abroad without the permission of their husbands or male guardians; however, this prohibition was not enforced strictly for NCP members. To obtain an exit visa, children must receive the permission of their father or their paternal uncle. Women cannot apply for exit visas for their children." **[3a] (Section 5)**

19.09 The Report further noted that:

"Although women generally were not discriminated against in the pursuit of employment, they were not legally permitted to work after 10 p.m., in theory limiting their employment opportunities. Nonetheless, many women did work after 10 p.m., and in official positions such as airport security. Women were accepted in professional roles; more than half the professors at Khartoum University were women." (USSD report of 2005, 8 March 2006) **[3a] (Section 5)**

FEMALE GENITAL MUTILATION (FGM)

19.10 The Sudanese Organisation Against Torture's (SOAT's) 1999 Report, 'Female Genital Mutilation in Sudan', contained a World Health Organisation (WHO) definition of female genital mutilation (FGM): "[FGM] Comprises all procedures involving partial or total removal of the external female genitalia or other injury to the female genital organs whether for cultural, religious or other non-therapeutic reasons." **[15ac] (p8)**

19.11 A March 2005 IRIN Report records the different types of Female Genital Mutilation practised around the world and stated that type 3 – infibulation – was the most common in Sudan. **[10am] (p4)** The Report continues: "Type 3, also known as pharaonic circumcision, is extremely severe and involves binding a woman's legs for approximately 40 days to allow for the formation of scar tissue. Many of these communities use adhesive substances such as sugar, eggs, and even animal waste on the wound to enable it to heal." **[10am] (p4)**

19.12 SOAT's 1999 Report recorded that the common word for the FGM operation was 'tahur', meaning purification, and the girl enduring the procedure was referred to as the bride, 'al-arus'. **[15ac] (p14)** Families celebrated the operation with great festivity as the day of the operation was considered the most important day in the girl's life. **[15ac] (p14)** Girls often had no choice about undergoing FGM and were stigmatised if they did not submit to the procedure. **[15ac] (p14)** SOAT stated that: "The girls who have not undergone FGM are placed under enormous societal pressure to do so and are ridiculed with taunts of 'ghalfa' (uncircumcised) and 'nigisha' (unclean)." **[15ac] (p14)** The Report also recorded that traditional, rural practitioners typically performed the practice of FGM in improvised, unsanitary conditions causing severe pain, trauma and risk of infection to the girl, who was usually aged between four and seven. **[15ac] (p15)**

19.13 SOAT explained that: "Custom and tradition are by far the most frequently cited reason[s] for FGM and defines who is in the group; this is reinforced in Sudan where FGM is carried out as an initiation into adulthood." **[15ac] (p14)** It also stated that FGM had also attained a religious element, despite being practised by peoples of all faiths and having no recognisable root in Islam or any other religion. **[15ac] (p13)** The practice was apparently rooted more in Sudanese culture and tradition than any particular religion and was also considered to be of importance in controlling a woman's sexuality, for a variety of reasons. **[15ac] (p14-15)** SOAT's Report states that: "FGM symbolises the woman as obedient, docile, faithful and the upholder of tradition." **[15ac] (p15)**

19.14 UNICEF's FGM/C Profile on Sudan noted:

> "FGM/C varies across regional and ethnic lines in Sudan. With the exception of two regions, 95% of women have undergone genital cutting. These levels are significantly lower in Darfur (65%) and in the Eastern region (87%), indicating that the practice is not universal throughout Sudan's various ethnic groups. The prevalence of FGM/C also varies significantly according to religion – with 47% among Christian women, compared to 90% among Muslim women." **[40a]**

19.15 The US State Department's (USSD) Human Rights Report 2005, stated that:

"FGM remained widespread, particularly in the North, although it was becoming less common as a growing number of urban, educated families abandoned the practice. In a compromise with tradition, some families adopted clitoridectomy, the least severe form of FGM, as an alternative to infibulation. Although no form of FGM was illegal, the health law prohibited doctors and midwives from performing infibulation." **[3a] (Section 5)**

19.16 "Support for FGM/C varied significantly according to region, religion, and educational status. Urban, Christian and higher educated women were less likely to favour the continuation of FGM/C compared to rural, Muslim, and uneducated women. Support for FGM/C was lowest among women from Darfur (67%) and Khartoum (68%) and highest among women from the Central (86%) and the Kordofan (90%) regions. Among those who supported continuation, the type of circumcision preferred was influenced by tribal affiliation." (UNICEF, FGM/C Profile) **[40a]**

19.17 According to Ms. Asha El-Karib, who addressed Canada's Standing Senate Committee on Foreign Affairs in May 2005:

"Female genital mutilation in Sudan is a serious challenge for women and girls in the country. The rate of prevalence of female genital mutilation in Sudan is still over 80 per cent, despite years of work from activists, civil society and women's groups to fight the practice. It has, of course, very serious impacts on women in different aspects. First, there are serious impacts on the health of girls and women. In most cases, the environment is very bad, the utensils used are unhygienic, and girls often die through or because of the effect of the practice. During adolescence and early marriage and throughout their reproductive lives, when women give delivery and also in situations where the health service is very poor, they suffer from bleeding and difficult labour and they die because of those….Female genital mutilation is psychologically harmful to women and girls. They live the trauma throughout their lives. They get very little support and assistance in this area. There are many incidents of psychological stress, depression and even mental breakdown because of the practice of female genital mutilation. It is a serious violation of girls' rights, as it is practiced on very small girls. In some areas of Sudan, female genital mutilation is practiced on seven-day-old babies." **[39a] (p12)**

Government attitude/policy to FGM

19.18 SOAT's 1999 Report stated that: "Sudan was the first African country to outlaw FGM. It was first condemned by the Sudanese Medical Service as long ago as the 1930's *[sic]* and in 1944 the Sudan Ministry of Health launched an intensive campaign to put an end to the practise *[sic]* of infibulation." **[15ac] (p12)** The Report continued: "Legislation to proscribe FGM was finally enacted in the 1946 Penal Code, which prohibited infibulation, but permitted '*Sunna*'. The law was ratified again in 1957, when Sudan became independent." **[15ac] (p8)**

19.19 "In 1991 the Sudanese government affirmed its commitment to the eradication of the traditional form of FGM, however, the 1993 Penal Code, does not mention FGM, leaving its status unclear. Originally punishment for carrying out infibulation was a seven years imprisonment and/or a fine, this sentence was reduced to 5 years in 1974, but no one has yet to be found guilty. *[sic]*" (SOAT, 1999) **[15c] (p8)**

19.20 "In Sudan, the National Plan of Action on FGM/C, endorsed by the Ministry of Health in 2001, has promoted the establishment of mechanisms at all levels to end FGM/C. At the federal level, a steering committee ensures coordination among government departments, networks of NGOs and civil society groups. At the state level, there are councils and steering committees for FGM/C, while at the community level, community-based organizations bring together women's groups, religious leaders, midwives, community leaders, as well as children and youth to promote behavioural change. Media campaigns are promoted at the federal and state levels, while at the community level, radio programmes featuring key community members are broadcast in local languages." (UNICEF Innocenti Digest, 2005) **[40b] (p32)**

19.21 In September 2003, the Government reaffirmed its commitment to eradicate the practice of FGM and, according to a September 2003 IRIN report, Sudanese newspapers contained articles stating that the national Human Rights Advisory Council had said it would support the drafting of a specific law to criminalise FGM. **[10an]** The US State Department's (USSD's) Human Rights Report 2005 stated that the government actively campaigned against the practice and noted that: "Although no form of FGM was illegal, the health law prohibited doctors and midwives from performing infibulation." **[3a] (Section 5)**

19.22 RIN's March 2005 report states that: "In Sudan, where 89 percent of women are infibulated, steps have been taken to prohibit only the most drastic types of circumcision. The 1946 Sudanese Penal Code prohibited infibulation, but allowed the practice of '*Sunnah* circumcision' (the removal of the clitoral hood) to continue." **[10am] (p10)**

WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

19.23 IRIN News reported on 24 August 2006 that:

> "More than 200 women have been sexually assaulted in the past five weeks alone around Kalma camp, Darfur's largest for internally displaced persons (IDPs), the International Rescue Committee (IRC) warned….Another 200 women and girls reported being beaten, punched and kicked by unidentified armed men who confronted them a few miles outside the camp near Nyala, the capital of South Darfur State….The women have no choice but to leave the relative safety of their camp to search for firewood - forcing them to walk several miles into the bush. If men went instead, they would be killed." **[10ao]**

19.24 The Sudan Tribune reported on 19 July 2006 that:

> "Darfur peacekeepers should include more women and should be trained in women's rights to help reduce widespread rape and sexual slavery, rights group Amnesty International said…. Thousands of women have been raped during three years of violence in Darfur, a region the size of France in west Sudan, and an underfunded 7,000-strong African Union (AU) peacekeeping mission has struggled to protect civilians." **[12h]**

19.25 Amnesty International (AI) released two reports in July and August 2004 that specifically dealt with the systematic rape of women in Darfur. **[16y, 16z]** In August 2004 the Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported on

a three-man UN mission to Darfur led by Dennis McNamara, special adviser on displacement to the UN Emergency Relief Co-ordinator. **[10ap]** IRIN reported that rapes were still widespread in Darfur, and that the perpetrators of these and other abuses continued to act with impunity. **[10ap]** IRIN reported McNamara's comments: "He said the overall response to sexual crimes had been ineffective and perpetrators acted with impunity. 'There has been no serious attempt to prosecute,' said McNamara, whose mission visited IDP camps in four locations in South Darfur – Kass, Kalma, Nyala and Otash – on 25 and 26 August." **[10ap]**

19.26 During 2004 and 2005, AI and the Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT) released reports on the abuse of women and girls in Darfur. **[16y, 16z, 16aa,16ab] [15k, 15l, 15r, 15p 15x, 15e-15g, 15m, 15ad, 15ae, 15af, 15ag]** The UN's February 2005 'Report of the independent expert on the situation of human rights in the Sudan, Emmanuel Akwei Addo' recorded that, according to other UN and human rights groups' reports, thousands of women had been raped during the 20-month conflict in Darfur. **[6i] (p14)** A March 2005 Médecins Sans Frontières (msf) report on sexual violence in Darfur concludes: "Rape destroys individual lives, traumatises the population and fractures society. Rather than care, the women and children who are subjected to sexual violence receive rejection. The horrific practice we have seen in Darfur of actually imprisoning the victims of rape rather than providing them medical care, adds to an already appalling pattern of neglect and abuse. All too frequently the victims of rape find inadequate care even when they do make their way to a clinic. In many places the fear of mistreatment and stigma stops people from searching for necessary assistance." **[41a] (p7)**

19.27 In September 2005, the United Nation's Children's Fund released a Report based on a survey of conflict-affected persons in Darfur, noting: "This situational analysis aimed to gain a deeper understanding of the how the conflict in Darfur has affected the health and well-being of girls and women." **[40c] (p5)**

19.28 "Generally there was an overall sense that the community was helpless and not able to do anything to improve safety and security and that it was the task of the international organizations and the Government to ensure their safety. Some of the health problems mentioned by women were: physical injuries due to beatings, rape, miscarriages, excessive bleeding or injuries sustained during flight from the enemies. Sexually transmitted diseases, malnutrition, irregular menstrual cycles and psychological disturbances such as nightmares were mentioned frequently by women as some of the health problems they were experiencing due to the conflict." **[40c] (p6)**

19.29 MSF reported in December 2005 that: "Rape and sexual violence remain pervasive [in Darfur], inflicted on women and girls who must venture beyond the borders of camps to find firewood, water and food for their families." **[41b]** An article in the FMR of November 2005 concurs, "Women comprise the majority of Sudanese IDPs and refugees. Even when housed in refugee and IDP camps, women are not safe from gender-based violence. Reports abound of women being abducted and/or raped while collecting firewood near camps while little or nothing is done to bring perpetrators to justice." **[32a] (p44)**

19.30 As of April 2005, the UN Secretary General (UN SG) began producing monthly reports on the situation in Darfur in which he reported on issues such as the

insecurity in the region, the protection of civilians, the humanitarian situation, forced returns and relocation, and the peace process. **[6f 6k-6o]** In his March 2006 report, the UN SG remarks that: "The attitude of high-level state authorities towards sexual and gender-based violence appears to have shifted, with the Governors of the three Darfur states acknowledging the existence of the problem. However, there is still no evidence that systematic measures are being taken on the ground, including legal proceedings against suspected perpetrators. Children remain targets of sexual violence. In particular, UNMIS was following up on five separate cases in Northern and Western Darfur between late November 2005 and January 2006, in which strong evidence has emerged that children under 15 years of age were raped." **[6b] (p3)**

WOMEN: SOUTH SUDAN

19.31 A Study of Customary Law in Contemporary Southern Sudan of March 2004 notes that:

"Within southern Sudanese society the role and status of women is seen as a reflection of a culture that places a premium on the cohesion and strength of the family as a basis of society. The male is the undisputed head of the family and marriage as [a] means of strengthening the bonds between families and clans within tribes. The role of women in this social pattern is that of cementing family ties through 'bride-wealth' and of producing children. To the outside observer, particularly one whose culture is based upon the rights of the individual, the status of women in this role is that of property. Notwithstanding the fact that these cultural practices have evolved over countless generations and survived twenty years of war, some in the international arena view their effects upon the status and role of women to be repugnant and clamour for change." **[18i] (p7-8)**

19.32 Two of the main problems identified by IRIN's 2003 special report were marriage and education. **[10aq]** IRIN stated that the former, which was often entered into at a young age, was an indicator of the virtually powerless position of women. **[10aq]** According to the same IRIN report, the bride dowry, paid by the groom to the bride's family, meant marriage was more a material transaction between the two families than a personal bond between husband and wife. **[10aq]** The report continued by recording that education was out of the reach of most girls as they were expected to work at home and then to marry not long after reaching puberty, where they are expected to continue working. **[10aq]** The IRIN special report did state that the situation was slowly improving but emphasised that long-held societal and familial attitudes would be difficult to overcome. **[10aq]**

19.33 The March 2004 study on customary law in southern Sudan states that:

"There is no doubt the current status and role of women and children in southern Sudanese society must and will change. There are however, considerable questions concerning how best to bring these changes about. Much of southern Sudanese customary law has evolved to deal with personal issues of family, marriage[,] children and wealth. To attempt to impose revolutionary change in human and individual human rights, particularly those of women, would come in direct conflict with most customary law systems and

impact upon the very foundations of the majority of southern Sudanese tribal societies." **[18i] (p8)**

19.34 The US State Department Human Rights Report, 2005 stated: "Displaced women from the South were particularly vulnerable to harassment, rape, and sexual abuse while returning home." **[3a] (Section 5)** Whilst the November 2005 FMR report records that: "During resettlement, women face specific challenges including increased burdens as female heads of household, little access to healthcare and education, and few economic opportunities." **[32a] (p44)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

CHILDREN

20.01 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. (BBC Timeline, 18 September 2006) **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12d]** Article 14 of the draft INC states that: "(1) The State shall direct policies and provide facilities for youth welfare and ensure that they develop morally and physically; the State shall also protect children from moral and physical abuse and abandonment." **[12d] (p7)**

20.02 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights Practices for 2005, published on 8 March 2006, stated that: "A large number of children suffered abuse, including abduction, enslavement, and forced conscription." **[3a] (Section 5)**

20.03 The Report further noted:

"The law provides for free basic education, but students have been expelled from class for failing to pay school fees. On August 8 [2005], the government issued a decree prohibiting dismissal of students for nonpayment of school fees. There were wide educational disparities among states and sometimes between genders, particularly in the eastern and western regions; for example, enrollment was 78 percent in Khartoum State and only 30 percent in the eastern part of the country. In the North boys and girls generally had equal access to education (enrollments of 50 and 47 percent, respectively), although girls were more affected by early marriage and the fact that many families with restricted income chose to send sons and not daughters to school." **[3a] (Section 5)**

20.04 The Report also stated that: "Although mandated by the constitution to protect children from exploitation, the government did not effectively do so, and child labor was a serious problem. The legal minimum age for workers was 18 years, but the law was not enforced in practice. Young children worked in a number of factories, and severe poverty produced widespread child labor in the informal and rural farming economy." **[3a] (Section 6d)** Save the Children (UK)'s September 2004 Report recorded that: "According to recent assessments, some children in North Darfur have been abducted to drive looted animals." **[24a] (p5)** In comments to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR pointed to the exacerbation of child labour by the conflict in Darfur and "… notes that in the IDP camps children are working who would not have worked at home." **[20a] (p5)**

20.05 The USSD Report of 2005 additionally noted that: "FGM [Female Genital Mutilation] on girls was performed commonly in rural areas and less in the cities" **[3a] (Section 5)** Also that: "The law establishes the legal age of marriage as 10 for girls and 15 or puberty for boys. There were no reliable statistics on the extent of child marriage." **[3a] (Section 5)**

20.06 The USSD report of 2005 noted that:

"The government operated 'reformation camps' for vagrant children. Police typically sent homeless children who had committed crimes to these camps,

where they were detained for indefinite periods. Health care and schooling at the camps generally were poor, and basic living conditions often were primitive. All of the children in the camps, including non-Muslims, must study the Koran, and there was pressure on non-Muslims to convert to Islam. In the camps, the PDF often conscripted teenage males (and, in the South, some females). Conscripts faced significant hardship and abuse in military service, often serving on the frontline. There were reports that abducted, homeless, and displaced children were discouraged from speaking languages other than Arabic or practicing religions other than Islam." **[3a] (Section 5)**

FORCED CONSCRIPTION

20.07 The US State Department's Human Rights Report of 2005 stated that: "In the [government-run] camps [for vagrant children], the PDF often conscripted teenage males (and, in the South, some females). Conscripts faced significant hardship and abuse in military service, often serving on the frontline." **[3a] (Section 5)** The Coalition to Stop the Use of Child Soldiers (CSC) Annual Report for 2004 records that: "Both the government and government-backed militias recruited child soldiers in the north and the south. Recruitment took place predominantly in Western and Southern Upper Nile, Eastern Equatoria and the Nuba Mountains." **[42a]** The Spring 2005 issue of CSC's 'Child Soldiers' newsletter discussed the challenges that faced those involved in the disarmament, demobilisation and reintegration (DDR) of the thousands of children used in the north-south conflict. **[42b] (p1, 12-13)**

WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

20.08 The US State Department's Human Rights Report of 2005 stated that: "UNICEF reported that educational access for school-age IDP children in Darfur improved considerably [during 2005] compared with the preceding year. UNICEF, supported education for nomadic groups, also reported a significant increase in nomadic group education." **[3a] (Section 5)**

20.09 Save the Children (UK) released a Report, 'Child Protection in Darfur', in September 2004. **[24a]** The Report detailed the human rights abuses children have been subjected to in Darfur, which included attacks and physical abuse, sexual abuse including rape, and abduction. **[24a] (p3)** The Report also stressed that: "Because of their age and developmental stage, children suffer disproportionately in conflict and are less able to protect themselves." **[24a] (p3)** During 2004 and 2005, Amnesty International (AI) and the Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT) released reports detailing the abuse of children's human rights in Darfur. **[16t,16ac] [15k, 15ah, 15u]**

FORCED CONSCRIPTION: WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

20.10 "Government-allied forces and rebels continued to recruit and accept child soldiers in Darfur. Community leaders relayed unconfirmed reports that all sides to the conflict in Darfur recruited child soldiers. The UN Children's Fund (UNICEF) worked to raise awareness of the law and dangers in using child soldiers. As a result of its awareness campaign, more than 500 children have been released in Darfur; more than 200 of the children were attending UNICEF schools. (USSD Human Rights Report 2005)" **[3a] (Section 1)**

20.11 Save the Children (UK)'s September 2004 Report stated that: "In North Darfur, there is evidence of children having been recruited by armed groups and forces, and in some areas children have been seen wearing uniforms and bearing arms." **[24a] (p5)** Whilst the Report accepted that there was little information concerning the patterns of recruitment it did state that there was evidence of conscription by all parties to the conflict, either to act as combatants or servants. **[24a] (p5)** The Coalition to Stop the use of Child Soldiers 2004 Report concurs: "In Darfur, children as young as 14 were observed serving with government armed forces and police. Children also fought with the government-supported *Janjaweed* militias, which reportedly abducted children as young as nine from their villages." **[42a]**

20.12 The USSD report of 2005 noted that: "Government-allied militias and rebel forces conscripted or accepted young men and boys into the allied militias in Darfur." **[3a] (Section 5)** CSC's Report also stated that: "In Darfur, all armed groups, including the opposition groups JEM [Justice and Equality Movement] and the SLA/M [Sudan Liberation Army/Movement], were reported to use child soldiers." **[42a]** Save the Children (UK)'s September 2004 report stated that the organisation was concerned that children were being forced or 'volunteering' to join armed groups in Darfur, the latter in an effort to defend themselves or their families. **[24a] (p5)** The Report added that: "The main targets appear to be boys between the ages of 14-18. Ominously, this age group is less represented than other age groups at displaced sites." **[24a] (p5)** The BBC also reported in August 2006 on the continued use of forcibly conscripted child soldiers by armed groups in Darfur. **[9q]**

CHILDREN: SOUTH SUDAN

20.13 The USSD Report of 2005 states that: "In the urban areas of the South, class size reached 120 students, with fewer than 27 percent of primary school age children in basic education and a basic education gender disparity of 3 boys for each girl." **[3a] (Section 5)** "Child labor existed in SPLM/SPLA-held areas, particularly in the agricultural sectors. Child labor in such areas was exacerbated by lack of schools, extreme poverty, and the lack of an effective legal minimum age for workers." **[3a] (Section 6d)**

FORCED CONSCRIPTION - CHILDREN: SOUTH SUDAN

20.14 The US State Department's Human Rights Report of 2005 noted that: "Although rebel factions forcibly conscripted citizens, including children, the SPLM/A also continued to demobilize child soldiers. Unlike in the previous year, there were no reports that southern militias recruited child soldiers. Credible observers stated that southern tribal chiefs delivered children to the militias for recruitment goals in an effort not to give up their able-bodied fighters." **[3a] (Section 5)**

20.15 The CSC's Annual Report of 2004 records that: "Reports indicated that the SPLA [and its allied militias] frequently recruited and re-recruited child soldiers. According to children formerly associated with the SPLA, between 400 and 500 boys and girls were being trained in SPLA military camps around Rumbek in February 2004." **[42a]** The Spring 2005 issue of CSC's 'Child Soldiers' newsletter discussed the challenges that faced those involved in the disarmament, demobilisation and reintegration (DDR) of the thousands of children used in the north-south conflict. **[42b] (p1, 12-13)** The BBC also reported

in August 2006 on the continued use of forcibly conscripted child soldiers by armed groups in Southern Sudan. **[9q]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

EDUCATION

21.01 The Interim National Constitution (INC) was signed on 9 July 2005. (BBC Timeline, 18 September 2006) **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website **[12d]** Article 13 (1) of the draft INC records that:

"(a) The State shall promote education at the primary, secondary and tertiary levels, all over the Sudan and shall ensure free education at the primary level and in illiteracy eradication programme The State, within the limits of its economic capacity, shall make education affordable at other levels;
(b) Any person or group of persons shall have the right to establish and maintain private schools and other educational institutions at all levels in accordance with the conditions and standards provided by law;" **[12d] (p7)**

21.02 Prior to the signing of the INC, the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* (EB) 2004 recorded that: "A modern educational system was established in The Sudan in the 1970s when the government reorganized a haphazard system of schools inherited from the British colonial government." **[62c] (p3)** EB 2004 also reports:

"It [the national educational system] consists of a six-year curriculum for primary (or elementary) schools and a three-year curriculum for junior secondary schools, from which students can progress to any of three types of schools: a three-year higher secondary school to prepare students for higher education; a four-year commercial, agricultural, or other technical school; or a four-year teacher training school." **[62c (p3-4)**

21.03 The US State Department's (USSD) report on human rights practices 2005, released on 8 March 2006, stated that:

"While education was legally compulsory through grade eight, UNICEF reported that only half of school-age children attended primary school. The law provides for free basic education, but students have been expelled from class for failing to pay school fees. On August 8 [2005], the government issued a decree prohibiting dismissal of students for nonpayment of school fees. There were wide educational disparities among states and sometimes between genders, particularly in the eastern and western regions; for example, enrollment was 78 percent in Khartoum State and only 30 percent in the eastern part of the country. In the North boys and girls generally had equal access to education (enrollments of 50 and 47 percent, respectively), although girls were more affected by early marriage and the fact that many families with restricted income chose to send sons and not daughters to school."
[3a] (Section 5)

21.04 The Report further stated that: "UNICEF reported that educational access for school-age IDP children in Darfur improved considerably compared with the preceding year. UNICEF, supported education for nomadic groups, also reported a significant increase in nomadic group education." **[3a] (Section 5)**

21.05 Encyclopaedia Britannica 2004 further states that: "The primary language of instruction in the nation's primary schools, in both the north and south, is Arabic." **(p4)** It also said that: "English was formerly the medium of instruction

in the nation's universities and secondary schools but has now been largely replaced by Arabic." **[62c] (p4)** The USSD report of 2005 noted that: "Citizens in Arabic speaking areas who did not speak Arabic experienced discrimination in education, employment, and other areas." **[3a] (Section 5)** Furthermore the Report noted: "While the law does not specifically prohibit discrimination against persons with disabilities, it does stipulate that 'the state shall guarantee to persons with special needs the enjoyment of all the rights and freedoms set out in the constitution, access to suitable education, employment and full participation in society.' …The law requires equal educational opportunities for persons with disabilities." **[3a] (Section 5)**

See also Section 18.01: Children

21.06 According to the Sudan-American Foundation for Education (SAFE), which donates to various organisations and institutions in Sudan, there are over 40 universities, colleges and other educational institutes in Sudan. **[54]** Among those institutions that SAFE has assisted are the Ahfad University for Women in Omdurman, the International African University, Al Neelain University and Omdurman Islamic University. **[54]** Also benefiting were Sennar University, the Sudan University for Science and Technology in Khartoum, University of Juba, University of Khartoum and the El Zaiem El Azhari University College. **[54]**

EDUCATION: SOUTH SUDAN

21.07 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report of 2005 stated that: "In the urban areas of the South, class size reached 120 students, with fewer than 27 percent of primary school age children in basic education and a basic education gender disparity of 3 boys for each girl." **[3a] (Section 5)** EB 2004 also reported that: "The southern partisans operate schools in the areas they control, but their resources are extremely limited." **[62c] (p3)**

21.08 IRIN reported on 3 April 2006 that: "The United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF) is backing a major initiative to encourage more children in southern Sudan, a vast region emerging from decades of civil war, to go to school. The 'Go To School' campaign was launched on Saturday in Juba, the capital of southern Sudan. Its goal is to double the number of children attending primary school during the course of the school year, which began on Monday, UNICEF said in a statement." **[10ar]** There are four times more boys than girls in school, and only about 1 percent of girls complete primary education. About 8,600 teachers, the majority of whom are untrained volunteers, cover approximately 2,000 schools. Many of these 'schools' consist of little more than a blackboard propped under a tree. **[10ar]**

21.09 In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that, according to an Education Base-Line study (UNICEF/Secretariat of Education (SoE), Dec. 2003), "30 % of school-aged children in Upper Nile are enrolled in primary education; 31 % in Bahr el Gazal and 39 % in Equatoria." **[20a] (p1)** UNHCR also stated that the SoE was currently attempting to update the data available and that the most recently received figures were for Ceuibet, which is a county close to Rumbek, where total enrolment was only 5 per cent. **[20a] (p1)**

21.10 "Nina Hjellegjerde, data and statistics Unit, SOE, Rumbek HQ stated that (south) Sudan has the highest gender gap in the world regarding primary

education enrolment. Girls are only representing 20-30 % (depending on the region) of the total number of children enrolled in primary education. [Nevertheless,] UNICEF has started [a] community-based girls' schools in order to attempt to combat the serious under-representation of girls in primary education." (UNHCR's comments to the APCI, 8 March 2006) **[20a] (p1)**

21.11 In April 2005, IRIN recorded that school attendance, particularly for girls, was low in the south and, in July 2005, IRIN reiterated that there were too few trained teachers in the south to provide an adequate education system. **[10as, 10at]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

TRAFFICKING

22.01 The US State Department's (USSD) June 2006 'Trafficking in Persons' Report noted that:

"Sudan is a source country for men, women, and children trafficked for the purposes of forced labor and, at times, sexual exploitation….Young Sudanese boys from the country's eastern Rashaida tribe are trafficked to the Middle East, particularly Qatar and the United Arab Emirates, for use as camel jockeys. Small numbers of Sudanese girls are reportedly trafficked within Sudan for domestic servitude, as well as for commercial sexual exploitation in small brothels in internally displaced persons (IDP) camps." **[3e]**

22.02 The Report continued:

"The national government's anti-trafficking law enforcement efforts were almost non-existent over the reporting period. The Sudanese Criminal Code neither specifically outlaws trafficking nor covers all of the worst forms of trafficking in persons, though Articles 162 through 164 of the Sudan Criminal Code outlaw abduction, luring, and forced labor. No trafficker has ever been prosecuted under these articles….The Government of National Unity (GNU) of Sudan does not fully comply with the minimum standards for the elimination of trafficking and is not making significant efforts to do so." **[3e]**

22.03 The USSD June 2005 'Trafficking in Persons' Report noted: "In early 2005, the Ministry of Interior outlawed the trafficking of children outside of the country for camel jockeying; the law was implemented by the Department of Passports and Immigration on March 1, 2005, leading to interrogations of adults attempting to board outbound airplanes or boats without the proper exit visa for accompanying children." **[3h]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

MEDICAL ISSUES

23.01 The British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC) Timeline recorded the signing of the Interim National Constitution (INC) on 6 May 2006. **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribunal website. **[12d]** Article 19 of the draft INC states that: "The State shall promote public health and provide basic medical services and facilities;" **[12d] (p9)**

23.02 The Institute for Security Studies Report on Sudan noted: "There are approximately 160 hospitals in Sudan, but they are poorly supplied and standards of hygiene are poor. Dysentery, giardia, hepatitis and other water-borne diseases are common, and malaria is becoming more frequent. Only 15% of the population is estimated to have access to essential medicines. What little primary health care there is, is provided by an NGO, Operation Lifeline Sudan." **[43a]** The ICRC Annual Report 2005 noted: "While hospitals in Darfur received substantial international support, access to medical care was still a problem in rural and opposition-controlled areas. In April, the ICRC established a mobile surgical field team (a surgeon, anaesthetist and two nurses) that could respond within hours to emergencies across Darfur. The team was based in Nyala (South Darfur) and treated civilians and combatants alike." **[22b]**

23.03 The Foreign and Commonwealth's (FCO) 6 January 2006 Country Profile stated that: "Medical facilities [in Sudan] are not comparable to Western standards." **[4a]** A June 2005 WHO Summary Country Profile for HIV/AIDS Treatment states that: "In general, Sudan's health system suffers from a weak infrastructure in terms of human resources, health service coverage and funds. It is characterized by major disparities in the distribution of services and resources between and within states, between rural and urban areas and in states affected by conflict." **[44a] (p2)** An April 2005 WHO Country Profile on Sudan states that: "In the North, the infrastructure network and the workforce are quite developed in absolute numbers. However, up to a third of health facilities are reported not to be fully functional. The low sectoral performance is due to a combination of causes: limited utilization of health services (at aggregate level, 40-60%) also due to financial barriers, large regional and economic access inequalities; facilities and equipment deterioration resulting from lack of maintenance. Services and coverage are worst in the South where there is absence of infrastructure, poor transport, and low technical and managerial capacity of local authorities. Public health financing is low and skewed towards hospital services and urban areas; decentralization has not been supported by transfer of resources nor capacity." **[44bf] (p2)**

23.04 The CIA World Factbook – Sudan, updated on 6 June 2006 noted that the average life expectancy at birth is of:

- the total population: 58.92 years
- the male population: 57.69 years
- the female population: 60.21 years (2006 est.). **[2]**

23.05 A September 2004 report by the UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) recorded that Sudan suffered from: "High maternal mortality rates due to inadequate services." **[10au]** The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights Practices 2005, released on 8 March 2006, records that: "There were significant inequalities in access to health services for children living in different areas of the country. UNICEF reported an under-5 mortality rate of 93 per 1,000, a low birth weight rate of 31 percent, and immunization rates of approximately 50 percent. In the South, infant mortality was 150 per thousand births, and approximately 21 percent of children under age 5 suffered severe malnutrition." **[3a] (Section 5)**

23.06 Reliefweb reproduced extracts from WHO's April 2004 Report 'Health Services in Darfour [Darfur] States', which state that: "There is an acute shortage in the number of health facilities, health personnel and supportive services in the three states of Darfour [Darfur] as compared to other northern states." **[44c] (p2)** Save the Children (UK)'s September 2004 Report, 'Child Protection in Darfur', notes that: "Access to primary health care remains low, with just 50% of needs covered." **[24a] (p6)** The Report further noted that: "A recent inter-agency assessment in Dar Zagawa, North Darfur has noted that people have to travel up to 12 days by donkey to receive medical care and drugs, subject to insecure conditions on the road." **[24a] (p6)**

23.07 IRIN News reported on 22 June 2006 that:

"A total of 2,007 cases of acute watery diarrhoea, including 77 deaths, have been reported in northern Sudan since April, according to figures compiled by the country's health ministry. About 35 percent of the total number of cases occurred in the Khartoum state, while 26 percent were reported in Northern Kordofan, according to an update on the epidemic for the period 21 April to 18 June. The remaining cases occurred in White Nile, South Darfur, South Kordofan, Kassala, Red Sea, Al Gezira and River Nile…. The Federal Ministry of Health has formed a task force, which includes representatives from the United Nations Children's Fund (Unicef) and the UN World Health Organization (WHO) to coordinate the overall response to the epidemic. The WHO is also supplying diarrhoeal disease kits as well as laboratory supplies for the collection of samples, and kits for establishing field laboratories to increase surveillance capacity affected states." **[10av]** A further report by IRIN on 14 August 2006 noted that: "The number of cases of acute watery diarrhoea has increased noticeably in the past four weeks, with outbreaks reported in camps for internally displaced persons (IDPs) in the western Sudanese region of Darfur, as well as urban areas, the United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF) said." **[10aw]**

HIV/AIDS – ANTI-RETROVIRAL TREATMENT

23.08 The Joint United Nations Programme on HIV/AIDS' (UNAIDS) June 2004 Report on the global AIDS epidemic states that: "Sudan is by far the worst-affected country in the region [North Africa and the Middle East]. Its overall HIV prevalence is nearly 2.3% (range: 0.7 – 7.2%); the epidemic is most severe in the southern part of the country. Heterosexual intercourse is the principal mode of transmission. The virus is spreading in the general population, infecting women more rapidly than men." **[46a] (p34)**

23.09 Information provided by the Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) in April 2004 notes that: "No ART [antiretroviral therapy] is available in Sudan through the state medical scheme." **[4c]**

23.10 Further information on cost and availability was supplied by the FCO in July 2004. **[4d]** The FCO advised that a: "Dr Hamdoun [Elbushra] [an importer of ART drugs in Khartoum] has no problem importing the [ART] drugs and supply more than matches demand. He maintains a residual stock at all times." **[4d]** The six treatment regimes Dr Hamdoun supplied to his customers, in descending order of preference, were:

	Name of drug	Strength of drug (mg)	No of tablets/strip	Wholesale price of strip (Sudanese Dinars)	No of tablets/day
1	Zidovir	100	10	1,700	6
2	Lamivir	150	10	1,000	2
3	Nevimune	200	10	1,800	2
4	Douvir	Comb. 1+2	10	2,500	2
5	Indival	400	30	4,750	6
6	Tri-Immunal	N/K	N/K	13,900 for 1 month	N/K

23.11 The FCO information of July 2004 stated that these drugs were available from three different pharmacies in Khartoum and one in Omdurman: "However if the treatment is obtained at the pharmacy the retail price is 20% more than the wholesale price." **[4d]** A June 2005 Report by WHO noted that: "The current cost of a first-line treatment regimen is US$ 516 per person per year, using zidovudine + lamivudine + nevirapine. Recent discussions with key suppliers have indicated there may be potential for reducing the prices of antiretroviral drugs as demand increases with treatment scale-up." **[44a] (p1)**

23.12 IRIN News reported on 7 December 2005 that:

"The Sudanese National AIDS Control Programme (SNAP), the UN Children's Fund (UNICEF), the Joint United Nations Programme on HIV/AIDS (UNAIDS) and other partners have launched a campaign focusing on the impact of the disease on children. They said as many as 300,000 people under age 25 in Sudan were living with the HI virus….According to a survey conducted earlier this year by SNAP, UNICEF and other UN agencies, a majority of young people aged 19 to 24 years in Sudan were sexually active. The campaign, [Severine] Leonardi [HIV/AIDS officer for UNICEF] said, would aim to inform young Sudanese through education projects with their peer groups. It also aims to provide paediatric treatment to infected children." **[10ax]**

MENTAL HEALTH

23.13 The World Health Organisation (WHO) Mental Health Atlas: Country Profile on Sudan 2005, reported that most major initiatives of the mental health care system in Sudan were formulated in the mid- to late-1990s. **[44d] (Mental Health Resources)** It recorded that there were few psychiatric beds or professionals in relation to the population, with only 0.2 psychiatric beds per 10,000 population, 0.09 psychiatrists and 0.17 psychologists per 100,000 population in 2005. **[44d] (Psychiatric Beds and Professionals)** It also states that: "Many mental health professionals including most psychiatrists have left for other countries."

[44d] (Psychiatric Beds and Professionals) And that: "Sudan has the experience of using traditional healers for provision of mental health services. … Community care is absent due to the lack of proper transportation, lack of social workers and poor health education." **[44d] (Mental Health Facilities)**

23.14 The WHO Country Profile 2005 also records that: "Since mental health is not integrated in primary care level, most of the [therapeutic] drugs are not available at primary care level." **[44b] (Therapeutic Drugs)** WHO's Profile claims that: "Special attention has been given to migrants, [the] elderly, refugees, [the] displaced and homeless and children." **[44b] (Non-Governmental Organizations)** However, in comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR states that: "Contrary to the cited WHO report, there are **no** special programmes in Sudan for the mental health of refugees." **[20a]**

MEDICAL ISSUES: SOUTH SUDAN

23.15 On 17 June 2004 IRIN reported that a study, conducted by the New Sudan Centre for Statistics and Evaluation (NSCSE), in association with the UN Children's Fund (UNICEF), had ranked southern Sudan as the worst in the world in many of the key indicators, including health, and the wellbeing of women and children. **[10dn]** A British and American Friends of Southern Sudan (BAFOSS) conference Report from July 2005 found that: "The health status in Southern Sudan is far worse, than other regions in Sudan. The health indicators, high prevalence of endemic and epidemic diseases as well as the new challenges that will be created by the Internally Displaced Persons (IDP) and the returning refugees will intensify the magnitude of the problem." **[45a] (p2-3)**

23.16 The BAFOSS conference went on to discuss the health system and health service delivery, infections and endemic diseases, health expenditure, human resources and disparity of health care within south Sudan. **[45a (p4-5)** WHO's April 2005 Country Profile on Sudan records that: "In the South, overall coverage is estimated at only 25% of the population. Infrastructure is inadequate, geographically concentrated and in poor conditions. Most health services are supported by international NGOs under humanitarian programmes." **[44b] (p2)** The US Department of State's Human Rights Report of 2005 stated that: "There were significant inequalities in access to health services for children living in different areas of the country. UNICEF reported an under-5 mortality rate of 93 per 1,000, a low birth weight rate of 31 percent, and immunization rates of approximately 50 percent. In the South, infant mortality was 150 per thousand births, and approximately 21 percent of children under age 5 suffered severe malnutrition." **[3a] (Section 5)**

23.17 The ICRC 2004 Annual Report noted that: "The ICRC supported 16 primary-health-care facilities in the south, which served some 235,000 people in five regions (Juba, Raja and Wau in then government-controlled areas and Chelkou and Yirol in opposition-controlled areas). Most of the facilities offered curative, antenatal and mother-and-child care, vaccinations and health education." **[22a] (p104)** In January 2006, WHO released a 'Health Update' for south Sudan on issues such as post-conflict rehabilitation, health infrastructure, and disease outbreaks and risks. **[44e]**

HIV/AIDS – ANTI-RETROVIRAL TREATMENT (SOUTH SUDAN)

23.18 UNAIDS' June 2004 Report on the global AIDS epidemic stated that the infection level was at its most severe in the southern part of the country and records that: "Among pregnant women in the south, HIV prevalence is reported to be six-to-eight times higher than around Khartoum in the North." **[46a] (p34)** A February 2004 IRIN PlusNews article noted that: "Southern Sudan was thought to have a higher prevalence than the north as a result of conflict, frequent movement across borders, severe economic disparity and poverty, said Hind [Hassan, the Sudan focal point with UNAIDS]." **[10ay]**

23.19 A February 2004 IRIN PlusNews report states that: "Sudan's first free voluntary counselling and testing (VCT) centre for HIV/AIDS is being established in Juba, a southern garrison town." **[10ay]** Furthermore in comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that: "VCT [voluntary counselling and testing] centers are now established in several areas under SPLM control. Rumbek, Billing, Malualkon, Yei, Yambio to name a few." **[20a] (p1)** However, on 22 August 2006 IRIN reported that: "There are no HIV testing and counselling centres in Bentiu, the main town in southern Sudan's oil-rich Unity State." **[10az]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

HUMANITARIAN ISSUES

PEACE AND CONFLICT IN SUDAN

EAST SUDAN

24.01 The International Crisis Group's (ICG) extensive January 2006 Report 'Sudan: Saving Peace in the East', which examined the history and roots of the region's troubles, noted that the Beja Congress was first formed as a non-violent political organisation in 1958:

"In 1995, however, in response to repression, imposed Islamic fundamentalism and land expropriation, the Beja Congress took up arms to force the government to address the grievances or be overthrown. That same year it joined the National Democratic Alliance (NDA), the umbrella organisation of opposition political parties and groups, and began military activities in the East in coordination with the Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army (SPLM/SPLA, henceforth SPLM), the major, southern Sudan-based insurgency. At times the fighting was heavy, but the government managed to contain most of it to the area bordering Eritrea." **[14b] (p1)**

24.02 The armed movement, the Free Lions, was formed in November 1999: "Rashaida political grievances, like the Beja's, revolve around the depletion of natural resources and destruction of nomadic migration routes by the expansion of mechanised farming and claims of heavy taxation without government investment in their areas." (ICG, 'Sudan: Saving Peace in the East', 5 January 2006) **[14b] (p17)**

24.03 ICG's January 2006 Report also noted that the Beja claimed to have been involved in training Fur militias during the 1990s and to have brought troops from Darfur to the eastern front in mid-2003. **[14b] (p6)** The Beja Congress established a formal alliance with the Darfur rebels in January 2004. **[14b] (p8)** A June 2005 report by the UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks also recorded the purportedly active involvement of Justice and Equality Movement (JEM) forces in the conflict in east Sudan. **[10do]**

24.04 ICG's April 2005 Report, 'A New Sudan Action Plan', on the situation in south, west and east Sudan, warned of the potential eruption of a full-blown civil war in the east of Sudan. "At the end of March 2005, the new political and military insurgent entity resulting from the merger of the Beja Congress and Free Lions – the Eastern Front – met to select a leadership council, generate a common political vision and mobilise its base. The meeting was attended also by the leaders of the SLA and JEM and others from outside the region, as well as Eritrea's foreign and defence ministers." **[14c] (p4)**

24.05 "So far, however, the merger has had little practical effect. The Beja certainly remain the predominant element of the Eastern Front's military wing. There appears to have been no true integration of Beja and Rashaida forces, and very few Rashaida fighters are in opposition-controlled areas. Some Beja Congress officials inside Sudan even claim the Eastern Front does not exist and stress strengthening the Congress first. It is also questionable how much support the Eastern Front has from other tribes. Beja Congress sources

repeatedly say dialogue is underway to mobilise the Lahawayn and particularly the Shukriyya in Gedaref State, two of Sudan's poorest pastoralist tribes. All indications, however, are that even this is still in its infancy." (ICG, 'Sudan: Saving Peace in the East', 5 January 2006) **[14b] (p18-19)**

24.06 ICG noted, in April 2005, that:

"The Khartoum government, which watches the Eastern Front with particular concern because of its close alliance with the Eritreans, has assigned the eastern portfolio to several heavyweight ministers, including Dr. Majhzoub al-Khalifa and Dr. Nafie Ali Nafie. Rather than engaging with the new group, however, it is using familiar tactics to avoid serious negotiations – launching a parallel forum with a pro-government Beja group, the Beja Congress for Reform and Development, and working to hold a conference on eastern Sudan in Kassala." **[14c] (p4)**

Conflict and insecurity

24.07 In January 2006 ICG reported that:

"The NCP [National Congress Party] is also resorting to potentially more violent tactics. There are persistent reports of efforts to encourage tribal leaders to recruit militiamen in exchange for money and weapons, in order to create a rural force that can monitor the Eastern Front's activities and serve as a first line of resistance. Most of these attempts to form Janjaweed-like groups have not yet succeeded, probably because despite their communal divisions, the eastern tribes have an acute sense of their social and economic inter-dependence as part of the Beja nation. Such tribal militias as exist are weak, with members showing up once a month only to collect pay. The policy, and the rumours it engenders, have nevertheless contributed to the spread of weapons and fear among civilian populations." **[14b] (p13)**

24.08 "The government has also been supporting the army of Sheikh Suliman Ali Betay, which is larger (some estimate 1,000 to 2,000 armed men on camels) and more formidable than the militias. The Hameshkoreb area belongs to his tribe, the Demelab, and he would like his force to replace the SPLM and the Eastern Front in the area. But Sheikh Suliman also refuses to fight other Beja and recognises that an effort to impose a military solution would only hurt the civilian population." **[14b] (p13)**

24.09 The same Report also noted that: "Whatever political game the NCP is playing in the East, militarisation of the region persists. Security is tight in the major cities. Military intelligence reportedly remains influential in government decision-making and closely monitors movements throughout the territory, keeping a wary eye in particular on anything related to Eritrea." **[14b] (p13)**

24.10 "The greatest danger is the potential for an armed confrontation between the government and Eastern Front over control of Hameshkoreb and the opposition areas after the SPLM withdraws its troops. If not discussed and settled in formal negotiations soon, this could be the flashpoint that produces all-out war. However, the government still underestimates the level of discontent and overestimates its political control. 'We have complete control over the religious and tribal leaders in eastern Sudan. We are not concerned about this so-called Eastern Front', an NCP official claimed confidently. This is

a dangerous misreading not unlike that which contributed to the government's failure to contain the Sudan Liberation Army (SLA) in Darfur." **[14b] (p11)**

24.11 On 12 January 2006, the British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC) reported that "Rebels in eastern Sudan have been attacked by government forces in their main stronghold, they say. Eastern Front rebels said at least two children had been killed in the aircraft and artillery attacks. Neither Sudanese officials nor independent sources have confirmed the fighting near the town of Hamesh Koreb." **[9b]** Days later, the Sudan Tribune reported that: "The former southern rebel Sudan People's Liberation Movement (SPLM) said the army sent around 1,200 troops last week into the rebel-controlled eastern area of Hamesh Koreb and has threatened to expel the SPLM. A joint U.N.-led team is still in the area to defuse tensions between the two sides." **[12a]**

24.12 "Under the southern deal, the SPLM were supposed to have redeployed from the east to the south within a year, but they said this week they were unable to meet that deadline because of logistical reasons. [U.N. envoy Jan] Pronk said slow withdrawal was a major problem to the peace deal. On Friday he said: 'This is creating a void with a potential for new armed conflict.' (Sudan Tribune, 14 January 2006) **[12b]**

24.13 The article continued: "The Sudanese army is supposed to occupy SPLM positions once they have withdrawn. But eastern rebels, also in the same areas, say the government will have to fight them first." (Sudan Tribune, 14 January 2006) **[12b]**

The Peace Process

24.14 ICG's April 2005 Report stated: "This is the next powder keg that could erupt. The Khartoum government should be pushed to negotiate with the serious new Eastern Front movement rather than pursue diversionary tactics with handpicked, unrepresentative groups; the SPLM should be urged to use its new influence in Khartoum to encourage moderation; and the international community should engage in a crash course to understand the unique roots of the problems there." **[14c] (p10)** In January 2006, ICG expanded this view, stating that: "Like Darfur and the South, the East suffers from marginalisation and underdevelopment: legitimate claims for more power and wealth sharing in a federal arrangement should be addressed within the framework of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement (CPA) the government and SPLM signed in 2005. But the SPLM needs to push for a provisional ceasefire and use its influence in Khartoum to get serious negotiations." **[14b] (Executive Summary, p1)**

24.15 Despite the parties involved the conflict having expressed their willingness to participate in Libyan and Eritrean mediated peace talks, the commencement of these proceedings was delayed on four successive occasions. **[12c], [13a]** However, On 20 June 2006 IRIN reported that: "The Sudanese government and rebels of the Eastern Front (EF) have signed a ceasefire and agreed on a framework for substantive peace talks to end a simmering civil conflict in east Sudan. Preparatory talks between the government and the EF - an alliance of two rebel movements, the Beja Congress and a smaller insurgency, the Rashaida Free Lions - began in the Eritrean capital, Asmara, on 13 June and concluded on Monday with the signing of two agreements. 'They signed a declaration of principles - a framework for future talks - and an agreement on creating a conducive environment for peace, which includes a ceasefire, the

lifting of the state of emergency, the release of prisoners of war, and an agreement to refrain from hostile media campaigns,' an analyst in Asmara told IRIN…. 'The military ceasefire will take immediate effect,' he added." **[10e]**

24.16 The BBC also reported on the ceasefire noting:

"Rebels in eastern Sudan and the government have signed a ceasefire deal at talks in neighbouring Eritrea. Both sides agreed to end hostilities to pave the way for a lasting settlement, the Eritrean mediators said. Eastern Front rebels, allied to other Sudanese rebel groups, have controlled Hamesh Koreb close to the Eritrean border for more than a decade. They complain of discrimination by the central government in one of the poorest areas of Sudan." **[9c]**

WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

24.17 The Report of the International Commission of Inquiry (UN ICI) on Darfur to the United Nations Secretary General (UN SG), which extensively recorded and examined the Darfur conflict, reported that: "The roots of the present conflict in Darfur are complex. In addition to the tribal feuds resulting from desertification, the availability of modern weapons, and the other factors noted above, deep layers relating to identity, governance, and the emergence of armed rebel movements which enjoy popular support amongst certain tribes, are playing a major role in shaping the current crisis." **[6e] (p22)** The USSD's 2005 Report on Religious Freedom stated that: "The [Darfur] conflict revolves around economic, political, and ethnic issues rather than religious differences." **[3g] (Section I)**

24.18 The UN ICI Report further noted:

"Most reports indicate that the Government was taken by surprise by the intensity of the attacks, as it was ill-prepared to confront such a rapid military onslaught. Furthermore, the looting by rebels of Government weaponry strengthened their position. An additional problem was the fact that the Government apparently was not in possession of sufficient military resources, as many of its forces were still located in the South, and those present in Darfur were mainly located in the major urban centres." **[6e] (p23)**

24.19 The Report continues by stating that: "From available evidence and a variety of sources including the Government itself, it is apparent that faced with a military threat from two rebel movements and combined with a serious deficit in terms of military capabilities on the ground in Darfur, the Government called upon local tribes to assist in the fighting against the rebels. In this way, it exploited the existing tensions between different tribes." **[6e] (p24)** The UN ICI found that many Arab nomadic tribes responded to the call with a view, at least in part, to obtaining land for themselves, as did tribes from Libya, Chad and other states. **[6e] (p24)** The Report noted that: "These new 'recruits' were to become what the civilian population and others would refer to as the 'Janjaweed', a traditional Darfurian term denoting an armed bandit or outlaw on a horse or camel." **[6e] (p24)**

24.20 The International Crisis Group's (ICG) April 2005 Report, 'A New Sudan Action Plan', on the situation in south, west and east Sudan – the condition of the Khartoum government – commented that: "Despite the passage of important resolutions by the UN Security Council in the last week of March

2005, the situation in Sudan remains grave. In Darfur, where as many as 10,000 people or more, overwhelmingly civilians, continue to die each month, stronger measures are still needed to restore security and prevent further mass deaths." **[14c] (p1)**

Conflict and insecurity

24.21 Amnesty International reported on 31 August 2006 that:

"Amnesty International fears for the safety of all civilians living in areas under the control of armed rebel groups, as a new Sudanese government military offensive against such areas is underway in North Darfur state and is threatening in South Darfur state….On 28 August, the area of Kulkul, some 40 km northwest of North Darfur's capital al-Fasher, was heavily bombed by government Antonov aircraft, prompting civilians to flee the town and their villages. A few hours later, government troops moved in the town of Kulkul." **[16ad]**

24.22 The US Department of State released a Report on its investigation of the human rights abuses being committed in Darfur in September 2004, which concluded that genocide had occurred there. **[3d, 3a,]** However, the January 2005 UN ICI Report concluded that, although serious human rights abuses were committed and some of the perpetrators may have acted with genocidal intent, genocide itself had not occurred: "The Commission concluded that the Government of the Sudan has not pursued a policy of genocide. Arguably, two elements of genocide might be deduced from the gross violations of human rights perpetrated by Government forces and the militias under their control. These two elements are, first, the *actus reus* consisting of killing, or causing serious bodily or mental harm, or deliberately inflicting conditions of life likely to bring about physical destruction; and, second, on the basis of a subjective standard, the existence of a protected group being targeted by the authors of criminal conduct. However, the crucial element of genocidal intent appears to be missing, at least as far as the central Government authorities are concerned. Generally speaking the policy of attacking, killing and forcibly displacing members of some tribes does not evince a specific intent to annihilate, in whole or in part, a group distinguished on racial, ethnic, national or religious grounds. Rather, it would seem that those who planned and organized attacks on villages pursued the intent to drive the victims from their homes, primarily for purposes of counter-insurgency warfare." **[6e] (p4)**

24.23 The UN Secretary General's (UN SG) Report of 4 February 2005 states that: "The past six months have seen the Government progressively implement some of the elements from a range of obligations in the security, human rights, humanitarian and political spheres. Progress has been neither steady nor even and some areas have been completely neglected." **[6q] (p2)**

24.24 The UN SG's report noted that: "The Government has informed the United Nations and others of a limited number of prosecutions and convictions of Janjaweed and members of regular and semi-regular security forces, but they apparently were not persons with leadership responsibility for major human rights abuses." **[6q] (p4)** Thus, the Report recorded that the: "Disarmament and arrest of the perpetrators of these brutal acts is the single most important

demand of the Council and the clearest case of failure by the Government to live up to its responsibilities." **[6q] (p2)**

24.25 HRW and AI concurred that impunity remained a major problem, with HRW stating that:

"While there has been growing international pressure on the Sudanese government to disarm the Janjaweed, little or no progress has been made on this front. Instead, militia leaders who participated in atrocities and government officials who directed or sanctioned such abuses remain in place, sometimes in high-level positions. Given this glaring impunity, their emboldened followers continue to rape, loot, and pillage with no fear of sanction or other consequence." **[19i] (p8) [16r, 16ae]**

24.26 In November 2004, "They [the Government of Sudan, SLM/A and the Justice and Equality Movement (JEM)] pledged an end to attacks and committed themselves to ending reprisals or retaliation for acts that had taken place before the agreement. In spite of this opportunity, November [2004] saw SLM/A aggressively violating its commitment to the protocol in a marked rise in attacks against police positions." **[6q] (p3)**

24.27 In March 2005, International Crisis Group (ICG) released the Report, 'Darfur: The Failure to Protect', which stated that:

"The situation on the ground shows a number of negative trends, which have been developing since the last quarter of 2004: deteriorating security; a credible threat of famine; mounting civilian casualties; the ceasefire in shambles; the negotiation process at a standstill; the rebel movements beginning to splinter, and new armed movements appearing in Darfur and neighbouring states. Chaos and a culture of impunity are taking root in the region." **[14d] (Executive Summary and Recommendations)**

24.28 The ICG's July 2005 Report 'The AU Mission in Darfur: Bridging the Gap' recorded that:

"2005 has seen a decline in major combat between government forces and the two main rebel groups – the Sudan Liberation Army (SLA) and the Justice and Equality Movement (JEM). Both sides have sent public and private signals that they are restraining their forces to improve the chances for peace. From the government side, Vice President Ali Osman Taha has arranged high-level tribal reconciliation conferences in Khartoum and Tripoli, as well as Darfur, during the last two months. It would be wrong, however, to conclude that any of this indicates a genuine change of strategy by the parties. It is a reaction to mounting international pressure." **[14e] (p2)**

24.29 IRIN News reported on 29 August 2006 that:

"The world's largest humanitarian operation in the western Sudanese region of Darfur is on the verge of collapse due to escalating violence, a United Nations humanitarian official warned….'Insecurity is at its highest level since 2004, access at its lowest levels since that date and we may well be on the brink of a return to all-out war,' the Emergency Relief Coordinator and Under-Secretary-General for Humanitarian Affairs, Jan Egeland, told the UN Security Council." **[10ba]** "…Since the signing of the 5 May Darfur Peace Agreement between the

Sudanese government and one of the three main rebel groups, fighting has escalated between signatories and non-signatories to the peace deal. In recent weeks, as many as 50,000 people have been displaced across the region, while nine humanitarian aid workers were killed and 20 vehicles hijacked in July. As a result, access to the affected population is at its lowest level since the start of the conflict in 2003." **[10ba]**

24.30 A further report by IRIN on 15 September 2006 noted:

"Rampant insecurity in North Darfur State is preventing aid agencies from distributing food and stopping many farmers from planting crops. The result is very precarious food security, aid workers warn…. The World Food Programme (WFP) warned on Monday that 355,000 people in North Darfur had been cut off from food aid last month. For most, it was the third consecutive month that fighting and banditry had prevented food from reaching them. The situation is compounded by the fact that Darfur is at the height of the 'hunger season' - the period right before the next harvest when food stocks have run out and high prices prevent many people from buying food at the market." **[10bb]**

The Peace Process

24.31 In August and September 2004, IRIN and the BBC reported on the troubled Darfur peace talks, but in November 2004, they reported that there had been a breakthrough in the peace talks, due to African Union (AU) proposals on security in Darfur. **[9i, 9r, 9s-9t] [10bc-10bf]** Protocols on humanitarian access and security in the region were adopted by the Government, SLM/A and the JEM, despite the government's earlier refusal to participate in talks with the JEM, in Abuja, Nigeria on 9 November 2004, and were published on the AU website. **[47a-47b]**

24.32 The AU reported that the fourth round of the talks officially closed on 21 December 2004, with a commitment by the Government, SLM/A and the JEM to respect the ceasefire of April 2004, and the protocols of November 2004, and to seek a peaceful solution to the conflict. **[47c]** However, IRIN reported that little progress had been made and, although the parties had recommitted themselves to the ceasefire, the AU's chief ceasefire monitor had reported that, given that there had been a massive influx of arms and ammunition, more fighting was inevitable. **[10bg]**

24.33 On 28 February 2005 the UN published the 'Report of the independent expert on the situation of human rights in the Sudan, Emmanual Akwei Addo'. **[6i]** The Report recorded the continuing human rights abuses committed against internally displaced persons (IDPs) in Darfur and the particular threat of violence, including rape, against women. **[6i] (p9-11, 13-15)** The Report states that: "The Darfur peace process is in jeopardy, as rebels walked out of talks in Abuja in protest against two weeks of onslaught by the Government. The situation in the region seems to be deteriorating sharply. The rebels have grown more intransigent, and security on the ground is getting worse." **[6i] (p3)**

24.34 The AU published the Declaration of Principles for the Resolution of the Sudanese Conflict in Darfur, which had been signed on 5 July 2005 at the close of the fifth round of the peace talks. **[47d]** The Declaration listed the principles under which future peace talks would be guided and stated that

these principles constituted the basis for a just, comprehensive and durable settlement of the conflict in Darfur. **[47d] (p1)**

24.35 The UN SG published monthly Reports on the situation in Darfur as of April 2005. **[6l-6o, 6k]** His August 2005 Report remarked that: "The Declaration of Principles for the Resolution of the Sudanese Conflict in Darfur, signed in Abuja on 5 July, has been favourably received in Darfur. The third armed movement in Darfur, the National Movement for Reform and Development, has been quoted as agreeing to abide by the Declaration of Principles when it met the Government in El Fasher on 19 July [2005]." **[6f] (p5)** The UN SG continued: "The Declaration of Principles was an important milestone, creating political momentum for the Abuja process by providing an outline for a peace agreement to be discussed by the parties starting on 24 August [2005]. The forthcoming round will, for the first time, address complex and divisive issues, such as sharing power and wealth, necessitating careful preparations beforehand." **[6f] (p5)**

24.36 The Sudan Organisation Against Torture's (SOAT) July–August 2005 newsletter reported that:

"Steps towards [a] peace agreement has *[sic]* been hindered somewhat by reportedly *[sic]* breaches in the SLA command structure[.] SOAT calls on the SLA leadership in the interest[s] of their own people to overcome their current differences, immediately reconcile their differences with the JEM; and to spend their efforts on resolving the conflict and reaching a peace agreement with the government in Khartoum to allow the 1.9 million people displaced in Darfur to return to their villages." **[15a] (p6)**

24.37 The UN SG's August 2005 Report also stated that: "Although internal divisions within SLM/A remain rife and will undoubtedly pose a challenge to the next round, the signing of an agreement between SLM/A and JEM in Tripoli on 18 July [2005] will go some way towards unifying the rebels' positions on key issues. However, renewed fighting between the Government of the Sudan and SLM/A on 23 July [2005] threatens to complicate further the next round of talks." **[6f] (p5)**

24.38 An African Union press release of 24 August 2005 announced that: "The sixth session of the Inter-Sudanese Peace Talks on the conflict in Darfur, will be convened in Abuja, Nigeria, on 15 September 2005. The negotiations on the substantive issues of Power Sharing, Wealth Sharing and Security Arrangements, will be preceded by workshops for the participants." **[47e]** The UN SG's October 2005 Report on the situation in Darfur recorded how workshops on power-sharing, wealth-sharing and security were well-attended and, despite a Government attack on SLM/A positions during the period and uncertainty regarding the cohesion of the SLM/A delegation, "… at the urging of the AU mediator and international partners, all the parties continued to attend the workshops until their conclusion." **[6p] (p5-6)**

24.39 During October and November 2005, the BBC also reported on the internal divisions that faced the SLM rebels and were subsequently hindering the peace process. **[9u-9v]**

24.40 UN SG Monthly Report on Darfur, 16 November 2005 stated that:

"The sixth round of the inter-Sudanese peace talks on Darfur held in Abuja ended on 20 October following weeks of difficult AU negotiations among the Government, SLM/A and JEM. At the closing session, a joint communiqué was adopted by the parties which expressed their commitment 'to make the next round', due to start on 21 November, 'a decisive one'. Although the talks did not make as much progress as had been hoped for, a number of positive developments took place during the negotiations despite the background of ongoing violence in Darfur." **[6r] (p6)**

24.41 On 5 May 2006, following protracted negotiations coupled with threats and ultimatums from the international community to all parties to the conflict, the AU finally managed to secure and conclude the Darfur Peace Agreement (DPA)….Despite expectations and last minute round of intense negotiations, two parties to the conflict, the Justice and Equality Movement and a faction of the Sudan Liberation Army (SLA) headed by Abdelwahid Mohamed El Nur's refused to sign the peace agreement on the grounds that the DPA did not address their key concerns. As it stands, the DPA, which is meant to end the terrible plight of the civilian population in Darfur, has only two signatories, the government of Sudan (GoS), the Sudan, and the faction of the SLA, headed by Mini Minnawi with both signatories registering their reservations." (SOAT Newsletter April-May 2006) **[15ai] (p1-2)** Then, on 9 June 2006 IRIN News reported that: "Factions from two Sudanese rebel groups that had refused to sign the Darfur Peace Agreement [5 May 2006] signed a declaration of commitment to the pact on Thursday [8 June 2006], effectively pledging to abide by its terms." **[10bj]**

24.42 Following the signing of the DPA on 5 May 2005, the UN Secretary General Kofi Annan urged all parties in the conflict to: "respect an earlier ceasefire pact and appealed to rebel factions that had refused to sign the peace agreement to do so." (IRIN News 10 May 2006) **[10bh]** Furthermore, UN Secretary General Kofi Annan also pledged to speed up the planning for the deployment of a UN peacekeeping force to Darfur. **[10bh]**

24.43 IRIN News reported on 17 May 2006 that:

"A United Nations Security Council resolution has paved the way for the deployment of a UN peacekeeping force in Sudan's western Darfur region and threatened sanctions against any parties standing in the way of peace. **[10bi]** However, the Sudanese government later rejected a draft UN resolution to send a peacekeeping force to Darfur. Ghazi Salah Eldin Atabani, Chairman of the National Congress party was quoted as saying after a meeting with President Omar al-Bashir that: "The draft resolution is worse than previous ones as it is an attempt to impose complete tutelage on the Sudan." **[9w]** He also said: 'Any state that sponsors this draft resolution will be regarded as assuming a hostile attitude against the Sudan.'" **[9w]**

24.44 The *Sudan Tribune* reported on 14 September 2006 that:

"Sudan formally called on the African Union Wednesday [13 September 2006] to pull its peacekeepers out of Darfur by the end of the month if it continues to support a U.N. takeover of the mission. A 7,000-strong AU force is now in the western region of Sudan but is understaffed, starved of cash and eager to hand over to the U.N. Its mandate expires at the end of the month. 'If the AU wants to transfer the mission to the U.N., then they have to pack up their

troops and leave by the September 30,' Al-Samani Al-Wasila, Sudan's junior foreign affairs minister, told journalists after meeting with AU officials in Addis Ababa."

24.45 The *Sudan Tribune* then reported on 16 September 2006 that:

"Sudanese President Omar Hassan al-Bashir said on Saturday [16 September 2006) he did not want a U.N. peacekeeping force in Darfur under any circumstances. 'We don't want the United Nations back to Sudan no matter the conditions,' he said at a news conference during the Non-Aligned Summit in Cuba. 'We have met with (U.N. Secretary General) Kofi Annan and we have clarified in detail that we reject the decision of the Security Council,' he said. The United Nations has proposed a peacekeeping force of more than 20,000 troops and international police officers for Darfur, which suffered its bloodiest month in July since the conflict began." **[12i]**

SOUTH SUDAN

24.46 The Comprehensive Peace Agreement, ending a 21-year civil war between the Muslim north and largely animist and Christian south, was signed between the Government of Sudan and the Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army (SPLM/A) on 9 January 2005. (BBC Country Profile, 7 July 2006) **[9x],** (BBC Timeline, 18 September 2006) **[9a] (Final Peace)**

Conflict and insecurity

24.47 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report of 2005 noted that:

"There were occasional reports of intertribal abductions of women and children in the South, primarily in the eastern Upper Nile. The abductions were part of traditional warfare in which the victor took women and children as a bounty and frequently tried to absorb them into their own tribe. There were traditional methods of negotiating and returning the women who were taken in these raids. Many of these women were raped and 'chose' to 'marry' their abductors, rather than return home where they would be stigmatized. There were deaths in conflicts between ethnic groups, such as continued fighting between Dinka and Nuer or among Nuer tribes." **[3a] (Section 5)**

24.48 UN SG reported in December 2005 that:

"In Equatoria, a number of intertribal conflicts have erupted into alarming violence, increasing insecurity across southern Sudan. Dozens of civilians were killed in clashes between Zande and Bor Dinka in Yambio, Western Equatoria, at the beginning of November. Further clashes, this time between Dinka and Moru tribes, claimed the lives of 18 civilians in Mundri county, Western Equatoria, in mid-November. Fifteen civilians were killed in fighting between Moro and Mbororo tribes in the first week of December near Mundri." **[6c] (p4)**

24.49 The BBC and IRIN also reported on the continuing insecurity in various regions of south Sudan during 2005 and into 2006. **[9f, 9g, 9y, 9z, 9aa,] [10bk, 10bl]** IRIN noted that: "Recent clashes [which resulted in the death of civilians] between armed militia and the southern Sudanese army in the greater Upper Nile region demonstrate the need to resolve issues of alignment between

various armed groups in the area, a spokeswoman for the United Nations said." **[10bm]**

Lord's Resistance Army (LRA)

24.50 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights Practices 2005, recorded that:

"During the past 20 years, the LRA kidnapped more than 20 thousand Ugandan children, took them back to the southern part of the country, and forced them to become sex slaves, pack animals, or soldiers. Many of the victims were killed. The LRA also abducted citizens while raiding towns in the South. According to SPLM/A officials, on November 21 [2005], suspected LRA rebels abducted 11 people in Western Equatoria and were suspected of killing 5 civilians and abducting 25 persons near Maridi." **[3a] (Section 5)**

24.51 In late 2005 and early 2006, IRIN reported on the continued presence of the LRA in south Sudan, and the continuing abuses attributed to the group in the region. **[10bn, 10bo-10bp, 10bq, 10br]**

24.52 In a January 2006 report, IRIN reported the opinion of Gemmo Lodesani, the UN Deputy Humanitarian Co-ordinator for North Sudan:

"Lodesani also drew attention to the ongoing insecurity in southern Sudan, which he said needed to be addressed urgently. The Ugandan rebel group, the Lord's Resistance Army (LRA), for example, had increased its attacks in recent months, jeopardising the safety of civilians and aid workers in the region. 'There is a serious threat to security in the south. In my opinion, there is a need to beef up security,' he noted. Despite his concerns, however, he was sceptical about the widely held view that the LRA was responsible for all the recent security incidents. 'Actually, right now in the south, especially in [the region of] Equatoria, everything is LRA,' he noted. 'If a bandit or whatever is going to do something, it is LRA.' 'I think we are doing the LRA a big favour because they come up as a super strong militia roaming over many millions of square miles from west to east,' he added. Nevertheless, the uncertainty of the exact strength of the LRA did not change the security concerns, Lodesani said: 'The truth of the fact is that there is a lot of insecurity. Be it LRA or common banditry, the end result is the same.'" **[10br]**

The Implementation of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement (CPA)

24.53 The June 2005 Report of the UN Secretary-General (UN SG) on the Sudan reported on the progress made on implementing the CPA by the Government of Sudan and the Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army (SPLM/A). **[6s]** The September 2006 Report then reported that: "The parties are in the process of implementing some of the security arrangements set out in the Agreement, while there has not been much progress in respect of their power — and wealth-sharing obligations. Indeed, the parties continue to contest the interpretation of several aspects of the Agreement, and have neglected other commitments. **[6s]**

24.54 SOAT's May-June 2005 newsletter recorded that: "Six months after the signing, SOAT has noted changes, which while not overwhelming, are significant in the Equatorial states as a direct consequence of the signing of

the CPA. *[sic]* These states, which were government-controlled during its two decades war with the SPLA has seen the lifting of curfew and a lessening in the severity of human rights violations committed by government forces." **[15g] (p6)** The newsletter continued: "Reported violations [by government forces] have reduced dramatically over the last six months. Nonetheless, flogging, an inhumane and degrading punishment continues to be imposed for certain types of crime including theft, notwithstanding that this punishment constitutes cruel, inhuman and degrading treatment according to the UN Convention against Torture and the International Covenant of Civil and Political Rights." **[15g] (p6)**

24.55 Meanwhile, SHRO-Cairo noted that, in the wider context of the whole of Sudan: "The [peace] agreements, as they stand today, are not perfectly comprehensive because they were not fully representative of the North and the South as a whole. Unless this shortcoming is resolved, the danger of a new conflict would not be removed between North-South, North-North, or South-South." **[17h]** In July 2005, the International Crisis Group (ICG) released its Report 'The Khartoum-SPLM Agreement: Sudan's Uncertain Peace' which states that: "The main obstacles [to successfully implementing the CPA] are the old regime's lack of will to embrace genuine power sharing and elections, and ultimately allow a southern self-determination referendum after the six-year interim period and lack of capacity in the South to establish and empower basic structures of governance." **[14f] (Executive Summary and Recommendations)**

24.56 The Report continued:

"Most members [National Congress Party (NCP)] recognise the free and fair elections required in 2009 would likely remove them from power. Many also fear the self-determination referendum will produce an independent South, thus costing Khartoum much of its oil and other mineral wealth. There are signs the NCP seeks to undercut implementation through its use of the militias (the South Sudan Defence Forces, SSDF), bribery, and through the tactics of divide and rule. It actively encourages hostility between southern groups, with the hope that intra-south fighting will prove sufficiently destabilising that the referendum can be postponed indefinitely without its being blamed."
[14f] (Executive Summary and Recommendations)

24.57 The ICG Report went on to discuss the terms of the CPA; including potential pitfalls in the Agreement itself, the importance of political inclusivity, the role of the SSDF, the SPLM's internal difficulties, and disagreements over oil boundaries and revenues. **[14f]** Following the apparently accidental death of John Garang in an air crash in late July 2005, the ICG released a Report in August 2005 on the implications of his death for peace in Sudan, which discussed the violence that Garang's death sparked around the country, the effect on the SPLM and the Government of Sudan, and the regional implications of his death. **[14g]** The Report states that: "The country is at risk of eventually losing a peace agreement that was already looking somewhat shaky." **[14g] (p1)**

24.58 IRIN's 'Year in Brief' Report chronologically recorded major events of 2005. **[10ac]** The news organisation's 'Year in Review' of 9 January 2006 records that: "'In terms of political power and the economic sector, the NCP kept full control over the key ministries, and this is creating a credibility problem,' said Alfred Taban, editor of the *Khartoum Monitor*, an independent newspaper.

'The SPLM/A and many southerners were very disappointed and lost faith in the intentions of the NCP.' Other observers in the region believed the NCP was still firmly in charge. Besides retaining key ministries, the party dominated the presidency and its advisory council. The NCP was also able to exert a degree of control over ministries they had handed over to the SPLM/A through shadow bureaucracies comprised of NCP loyalists. On the military front, continued rumours about Sudanese support for the Ugandan rebels of the LRA and other militias in southern Sudan and the lack of progress in formally agreed troop withdrawals from the southern capital of Juba were other reasons for concern." **[10bl]**

24.59 Human Rights Watch's (HRW) March 2006 Report, 'The Impact of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement and the New Government of National Unity on Southern Sudan', also examined the way in which the power and wealth sharing agreements were not being implemented fully in accordance with the CPA. **[19a]** On the issue of insecurity, the HRW stated that: "Some southern anti-SPLA ethnic militias on the government payroll have elected to join the national, not the SPLA-controlled southern regional army, where they remain potential tools of NCP-agitated ethnic violence. Attacks by the northern Ugandan rebel group, the Lord's Resistance Army (LRA), continue to destabilize the region around Juba. Although the NCP claims it does not support the LRA, it is apparent that some elements in its military and security apparatuses still do—and under the CPA these government forces do not have to be withdrawn from Juba until mid-2007." **[19a] (p4)**

24.60 The *Sudan Tribune* reported on 17 September 2006 that:

"At the end of its three-day meeting in Juba Saturday [16 September], the SPLM Politburo renewed its commitment to the full implementation of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement (CPA) signed on 9 January 2005 with the ruling National Congress Party (NCP). The Politburo called upon the NCP to honour its engagements and to implement the Abyei protocol and demarcate boundary between the North and the South accordingly." **[12j]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT

25.01 The British Broadcasting Corporation's (BBC's) Timeline recorded the signing of the Interim National Constitution (INC) on 9 July 2005. **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12d]** Article 42 of the draft INC records that: "(1) Every citizen shall have the right to the freedom of movement and the liberty to choose his/her residence except for reasons of public health and safety as shall be regulated by law; (2) Every citizen shall have the right to leave the country and return thereto as shall be regulated by law;" **[12d] (p17)**

25.02 The US Department of State's 2005 Human Rights Report stated that:

> "The law provides for these rights, but the government restricted them in practice. Movement generally was unhindered for citizens outside the war zones; however, before the lifting of the emergency laws on July 9, travelers who failed to produce an identity card at checkpoints risked arrest. After July 9 road checkpoints were removed. At times foreigners needed government permission for domestic travel outside of Khartoum; such permission could be difficult to obtain and was sometimes refused. Foreigners must register with the police on entering the country, obtain permission to move from one location to another, and reregister at each new location within three days of arrival." **[3a] (Section 2d)**

25.03 Furthermore, the Report stated: "The government detained persons, particularly opposition political figures, at the airport and prevented them from traveling due to 'security concerns.' For example, in March Ali Hussan Dossa, a member of the Darfur Forum for Dialogue and Peaceful Co-Existence, was denied permission to leave the country." **[3a] (Section 2d)**

PASSPORTS

25.04 According to the Danish 'Report on Fact Finding Mission to Cairo, Khartoum and Nairobi in 2001', the Passports and Immigration Department in Khartoum issued national passports and: "Any Sudanese citizen could have a national passport issued to him if he can produce valid proof of nationality and an identity card." **[23b] (p56)** The Report continues: "Sudanese citizens who were staying abroad and whose passport had expired could apply to the nearest Sudanese embassy or to the passport issuing authorities in Khartoum for a new passport." **[23b] (p56)**

25.05 The Report also stated that: "There were two types of passport which were normally used, one for business travellers (pale blue cover) and one for ordinary travellers (green cover)." **[23b] (p56)** "From 2002 new technically improved passport types would be issued to replace the above, which were relatively easy to falsify." **[23b] (p56)** The Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO), in a letter dated 28 February 2005, described Sudanese passports as follows: "It's green, has 64 pages and is initially valid for 2 years." **[4b] (p2)**

EXIT VISAS

25.06 The 2001 Danish report recorded that two types of exit visa had been in use since May 1998; one type was issued to Sudanese nationals travelling abroad to work and the other type of exit visa was issued to everyone else. **[23b] (p56)** FCO's letter of February 2005 noted that Sudanese nationals who wished to leave the country were still required to obtain an exit visa. **[4b] (p2)**

AIRPORT SECURITY

25.07 The embarkation process at Khartoum Airport, at that time, was explained to the Danish Fact Finding Mission of 2001. **[23b] (p56-57)** Colonel Ismail H Rasoul of the Khartoum Airport Police told the mission that, after the first baggage check, the traveller has to present his passport with an exit visa, which is then stamped and the traveller himself completes a departure form, which is then registered on computer. **[23b] (p56)** The airport security police at Khartoum airport have a list of wanted persons, which is checked at this point of the embarkation process. **[23b] (p56-57)** The Report stated that: "His baggage is then checked by the customs authorities. Before a person gains access to the plane his passport is checked again." **[23b] (p57)** The USSD Report of 2005 stated that: "After the signing of the peace agreement, the minister of interior announced the cancellation of the lists of persons that should be denied exit visas." **[3a] (Section 2d)**

25.08 Three sources consulted by the Danish mission in 2000 agreed that, apart from those on the Government's list of wanted persons, Sudanese citizens were easily able to resort to bribery to obtain passports and exit visas, and to pass by border control officers at that time. **[23a] (p27-28)** It also stated that: "The authorities are not very well able to check on all departing passengers," **[23a] (p28)** and that: "This is due to shortage of financial resources and a general casualness about checks on departure." **[23a] (p28)** The FCO letter of February 2005 stated that, whilst it was probable that bribery was used to obtain passports and visas, and to facilitate passage through immigration control, the FCO itself was unable to source or verify such assumptions. **[4b] (p2)**

WEST SUDAN (DARFUR) AND EAST SUDAN

25.09 The USSD Report of 2005 noted that: "Although foreign NGO staff more easily obtained entry visas and work or travel permits for Darfur, there were numerous reports of continuing delays and restrictions. The government generally implemented its policy of issuing humanitarian visas within 48 hours, but nationals of specified countries encountered difficulties in obtaining visas to work with NGOs." **[3a]** (Section 2d) The Report further noted: "NGO workers who have worked in government-held areas encountered problems receiving permission to work or travel in insurgent-held areas." **[3a] (Section 2d)** UNHCR's comments to the Advisory Panel on Country Information of 8 March 2006 stress that the internally displaced persons (IDPs) in Darfur also suffer from a lack of freedom of movement due to the ongoing insecurity in the region, and lack of security in and around the IDP camps. **[20a] (p5)**

25.10 A January 2006 International Crisis Group (ICG) Report, 'Sudan: Saving Peace in the East', states that: "Security is tight in the major cities [in east Sudan]. Military intelligence reportedly remains influential in government decision-making and closely monitors movements throughout the territory, keeping a wary eye in particular on anything related to Eritrea." **[14b] (p13)**

RETURNING SUDANESE NATIONALS

25.11 Article 42 of the draft INC stated that: "(2) Every citizen shall have the right to leave the country and return thereto as shall be regulated by law;" **[12d] (p17)** The USSD Report of 2005 noted that: "The law prohibits forced exile, and the government did not use it. Opposition leaders remained in self-imposed exile in Cairo, Asmara, and other locations during the year [2005]." **[3a] (Section 2d)**

25.12 A February 2005 IRIN report recorded a UNHCR estimate that 600,000 Sudanese refugees had already returned to Sudan, including over 200,000 non-registered refugees from neighbouring countries, possibly as many as 400,000 IDPs, and that thousands more were expected to return in the following months. **[10bs] (p1)** The report also stated that: "The returnees were, however, arriving in an area lacking basic infrastructure – from roads, schools, clinics and buildings for the local civil authorities, to protection for the returnees." **[10bs] (p1)**

FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT: SOUTH SUDAN

25.13 The UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) recorded the signing of the Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) on 5 December 2005. **[10g]** Although no copies of the final version of the ICSS were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated October 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12e]** Article 31 of the ICSS states that:

"(1) Every citizen and any person lawfully in the Sudan shall have the right to freedom of movement and the liberty to choose his or her residence in Southern Sudan except for reasons of public health and safety as shall be regulated by law.
(2) Every citizen shall have the right to leave and/or return to Southern Sudan." **[12e] (p14)**

25.14 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report of 2005 noted that:

"Since the January 9 [2005] CPA signing, the SPLM has not restricted the freedom of movement among populations under its control. The SPLM and government-related militias enforced illegal taxation for citizens entering or leaving the area under their control. For example, the CPMT concluded that government-aligned militias maintained checkpoints illegally to collect taxes from local residents and returning IDPs in Abyei. Insurgent movements in the South also required foreign NGO personnel to obtain permission before traveling to areas under their control; however, the insurgents generally granted such permission. NGO workers who have worked in government-held areas encountered problems receiving permission to work or travel in insurgent-held areas." **[3a] (Section 2d)**

25.15 HRW's March 2006 Report on 'The Impact of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement and the New Government of National Unity on Southern Sudan' states that: "According to residents, since the SPLM's official appearance in Juba in May 2005, the previous climate of repression of southern culture, religion and everyday life in Juba has loosened. A curfew was lifted and people could move more freely about the town." **[19a] (p9)**

INTERNALLY DISPLACED PEOPLE (IDPS)

26.01 The Norwegian Refugee Council's Global IDP Project published its latest detailed analysis of the IDP situation in Sudan, 'Profile of Internal Displacement: Sudan' (NRC Profile), on 29 October 2005:

"The civil war[s] in Sudan have generated the largest internally displacement population in the world ever during the past two decades. Most IDPs are not sheltered in camps which makes it harder to monitor numbers. Despite the scale of the problem, no systematic mechanisms to monitor population movements has *[sic]* been set up in the country and most figures are estimates and projections. As of October 2005, there was no official consensus on the overall figure of IDPs in Sudan. With these reservations in mind and based on UN statistics from July and August 2005, there are an estimated 5 355 000 IDPs as of August 2005." **[48] (p46)**

Region/Area	**Number of IDPs**
Khartoum	2 000 000
Northern	200 000
Red Sea	277 000
Kassala	76 000
Gedaref	42 000
Sennar	60 000
Blue Nile (North & South)	235 000
White Nile	110 000
Upper Nile (Malakal)	95 000
West Kordofan	107 000
South Kordofan	82 000
Unity	135 000
Bahr el Ghazal (WAU/Aweil)	210 000
Eastern Equatoria (Juba/Lafon/Torit/Budi/Kapeota)	26 000
Western Equatoria (Ezo/Tambura)	No figures available
Jonglei	No figures available
Greater Darfur (North, South and West)	1 800 000
TOTAL	**5 355 000**

[48] (p46)

KHARTOUM

26.02 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005, noted that: "Tens of thousands of persons, largely southerners and westerners displaced by famine and civil war, continued to live in squatter slums around Khartoum." **[3a] (Section 2d)** The NRC Profile of October 2005 recorded that: "The main areas of origin in order of importance were Equatoria, Central, Kordofan and Bahr el Ghazal" **[48] (p48)**

26.03 IRIN News reported on 1 August 2006 that:

"Violent clashes between Sudanese government forces, allied militias and rebel groups have displaced 25,000 civilians in North Darfur State, United Nations officials said….'Over the past three weeks, we estimate that more

than 25,000 people have been displaced in North Darfur, 18,000 of whom have newly arrived in various IDP [internally displaced persons] camps,' Turid Laegreid, head of the sub-office of the UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) for North Darfur, told IRIN. 'Access to the local population in North Darfur is at an all-time low,' she warned. The areas out of bounds to aid workers were increasing, she added, while there were large areas where access was restricted…. 'We have seen increased attacks against civilians - including the killing of civilians. They are mostly beaten, forced to leave their villages, and then cannot move freely, even while they flee,' Laegreid said." **[10bt]**

26.04 A Report compiled by the IRC in November and December 2004 on the situation of Khartoum's IDPs remarked that: "Although there were some overall similarities/issues affecting internally displaced people in the four different areas surveyed (OeS [Omdurman es Salaam], WeB [Wad el Bashier], Soba Arradi and Mayo camp), there are also key distinctions that must be kept in mind." **[33a] (Key Findings)** The Report went on to list these distinctions – ethnic and social-economic, what re-planning stage each camp had reached, the crude mortality rate, proportion of female-headed households and education – in more detail, and discussed the impact of the replanning process on concerns such as health, education, returns, leadership structures and the legal status of IDPs in Khartoum. **[33a] (Key Findings)**

26.05 The IRC's Report further stated that:

"In October 2003, the Ministry of Planning in Khartoum State began the re-planning process of two IDP camps, Wad el Bashier (WeB) and Omdurman es Salaam (OeS) and three squatter areas, Mayo Dar Naim, Soba Arradi and Salaama. The process was accelerated during the last months of 2004 and has led to some challenges that need addressing. It is believed that the current demolitions have affected over 250,000 people in Khartoum State." **[33a] (Background of the Assessment)**

26.06 In 2004 and 2005, the UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported on the worsening conditions for IDP's residing in Khartoum. **[10bu-10bw]** The October 2004 article noted that, in the Khartoum area, the government had demolished thousands of homes in three official camps. The government claimed the demolitions were part of an area-replanning programme. **[10bu] (p1)** The February 2005 article noted how the vast majority of those made homeless were unable to afford the plots, or provide the necessary documentation required to purchase a new plot and that, of those that could, 6,000 were unable to afford the construction costs of building a new home. **[10bv] (p2)** The article further noted how the demolitions had adversely affected the provision of basic services, such as medical clinics, latrines and water points. **[10bv] (p3)**

26.07 In October 2005, the International Federation for Human Rights (FIDH) and SOAT stated their concern at the continuing governmental relocation policy of IDPs living in camps in and around Khartoum. **[38b]** Their statement noted:

"The process of relocation of IDPs, which is justified by national authorities as a need for re-planning Khartoum's area with the purpose of improving living conditions and as a necessity to return the lands to their real owners, has been undertaken by the government since 1989. The demolition of current

locations of displacement has increased in frequency in the last few years, with at least 300,000 affected since 2004. FIDH and SOAT do not oppose to the Government of Sudan's intention to re-plan Khartoum and other areas, but firmly condemn the manner in which the process is currently carried out. It violates fundamental human rights including the right to housing, the right to an adequate standard of living and the prohibition on arbitrary interference in the home and family." **[38b]**

26.08 IRIN reported in March 2005 that: "At least 11,000 internally displaced persons (IDPs) were forced to move following the demolition of the Shikan settlement, 18 km north of the Sudanese capital, Khartoum, a UN spokesperson said on Tuesday. They were now living rough in El Fateh, a desert area north of the capital, she added." **[10bw]** It added that: "More than 13,000 IDPs, displaced by the 21-year-old war that ended in southern Sudan in January, had found shelter in Shikan, a squatter area established in the 1980s. Nuba, Majanin, Arab, Shilluk, Dinka, Masalit, Felata and Khofra were among the ethnic groups in Shikan." **[10bw]**

26.09 In May and June 2005, Amnesty International (AI), the Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT) and IRIN reported on a violent confrontation between IDPs and the police when the authorities attempted to forcibly relocate the residents. **[10bx-10by] [15l, 15r-15s, 15v-15w] [16af-16ag]** SOAT's Report stated that: "On 18 May 2005, several people were killed, 14 police officers, 6 civilians including two children and several others were wounded when violence broke out in Soba Aradi Area, with a population of 10, 000 people in Southern Khartoum." **[15v]** SOAT's follow up Report published in June 2005 recorded that: "As a response to the incident, the government of Sudan has deployed extra police, military and security personnel on the streets of Soba. Persons residing in the Soba Aradi Area have been subjected to a government controlled campaign of mass arbitrary arrests and incommunicado detentions. Over 200 people have been arrested including women and children. The whereabouts of many of those are unknown to their families. Furthermore, on 24 May 2005, police officers shut off three out of four water pipes lines and tanks as a method to force people to leave the Soba Aradi area. At present the population in Soba are facing water shortages." **[15w]**

26.10 An August 2005 press release by Amnesty International reported that: "The organization [AI] is concerned that Shikan's residents have been arbitrarily relocated to camps without their consent, where they are deprived of fundamental human rights – including the right to health care and education." **[16am]**

26.11 The press release also stated that on 17 August 2005:

"National security forces arrived with lorries, emptying the entire camp of its residents. 500 families were moved to Thawra camp, 170 families were relocated to Al-Fatah III, and 371 families will be allotted places to return to in Shikan. Al Fatah III and Thawra are locations lacking the most basic means of survival. Thawra, located 55 kilometres north of Khartoum, was previously a garbage dump, and lacks all essential services. Water, healthcare, and educational facilities are non-existent as the location is no more than a patch of desert. Al Fatah III is better only in that it possesses one water pump." **[16ah]**

26.12 AI also noted that: "Shikan is mainly populated by southern Sudanese and Darfuris who have been forced to flee their homes due to serious human rights abuses committed during the long-standing conflict, including severe economic deprivation." **[16ah]**

WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

26.13 An IRIN report of August 2005 noted the difficulties that still faced those displaced by the southern conflict stating that: "The Dinkas in Darfur exemplify a problem that is worrying the wider humanitarian community – how to adequately support hundreds of thousands of vulnerable people without creating large aid-dependent populations who don't want to go back home." **[10bz]**

26.14 The ICRC's 2004 Annual Report noted that: "More than one-and-a-half-million people were displaced and living in crowded camps in Darfur and eastern Chad." **[22a] (p102)** However the UN Secretary General (UN SG) reported in February 2005 that: "As at 1 November [2004], the number of conflict affected persons, including internally displaced persons, host communities and others in need of relief, had risen to 2.3 million, more than one third of the estimated pre-conflict population in Darfur of 6 million." **[6q] (p6)**

26.15 Humanitarian access was improved by greater government co-operation, prompted by the international attention the crisis had received but, as reported by USSD 2005, the British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC) and IRIN, the provision of humanitarian aid was still subject to frequent disruptions by government forces, rebel groups and the continuing insecurity in the region – including the Chadian rebel infiltration into Darfur in late 2005 – during 2004, 2005 and 2006. **[3a] [9ab-9ak] [10bl, 10ca-10ck]**

26.16 The UN Secretary General (UN SG) stated in his August 2005 Report that: "A huge number of displaced persons affected by the conflict and drought are being assisted by 13 United Nations organizations in collaboration with 81 international nongovernmental organizations. As at 1 July, approximately 3.2 million people were in need of assistance." **[6f] (p4)**

26.17 In UN Secretary-General's monthly Report on Darfur, 30 January 2006, he stated:

> "I [the UN SG] once again commend the 14,000 aid workers who make up the humanitarian community in Darfur for their ability to deliver essential assistance to more than 3 million affected people under such difficult conditions and to respond effectively to new emergencies. As I indicated in my report on Darfur for the month of October (S/2005/719), malnutrition and mortality rates have dropped significantly since 2004. However, with the ongoing displacement of people as a result of militia attacks, the humanitarian community faces an uphill struggle. Surveys show that outlying villages and rural areas continue to suffer from high malnutrition rates, despite the fact that crops are being harvested." **[6u] (p4)**

26.18 Human rights groups, such as Amnesty International (AI) and the Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT), recorded that attacks against groups of IDPs continued in the region during 2005 and 2006. **[16x,] [15k, 15e, 15ad, 15aj-**

15ak] IRIN reported, on 3 November 2004, that Sudanese forces had been forcibly relocating IDPs in the region for weeks, apparently in an attempt to intimidate the IDPs, and contrary to a Government agreement with the United Nations. **[10cd]**

26.19 An IRIN report of August 2005 noted the difficulties that IDPs in Darfur faced, including access to water and sanitation, shelter, and the constant need for protection from sexual and physical attacks: "'I think the humanitarian situation remains fragile and although assistance has been increasing, the needs remain vast, and the needs will continue for the foreseeable future,' [Aoibheann] O'keeffe [acting head of the UN Office for Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) in El Fasher] noted." **[10bz]**

26.20 An October 2005 IRIN report noted that:

"The security situation in Sudan's war-affected western region of Darfur is getting worse and more must be done to protect civilians, the UN Secretary-General's special adviser on the prevention of genocide, Juan Mendez, said on Monday. Pointing to renewed fighting and growing lawlessness, he cited two recent unprecedented attacks on internally displaced persons' camps, UN News reported. 'In one of them, the attackers went in on horseback, and in the other one apparently trucks of the Sudanese army,' Mendez noted. Up to 35 civilians were killed and several homes destroyed." **[10cl]**

26.21 As of April 2005, the UN Secretary General (UN SG) released monthly reports on the security and humanitarian situation in Darfur. **[6l, 6u]** His January 2006 report states that: "December [2005] witnessed a continuation of very high levels of violence and insecurity in Darfur, including banditry, the new round of militia attacks on villages and camps for internally displaced persons, intensive Government combat operations and the deliberate destruction of significant areas of farmland. In addition, the rapid deterioration of the situation along the Chad-Sudan border and concern about a possible conflict between those two neighbouring countries have further exacerbated the climate of insecurity." **[6u] (p1)**

26.22 Human Rights Watch's (HRW's) November 2004 Report '"If We Return, We Will Be Killed" Consolidation of Ethnic Cleansing in Darfur, Sudan, dealt extensively with the subject of forced and voluntary returns and relocation in Darfur. **[19i]** The UN Secretary General's February 2004 Report stated that, in Darfur: "Since the Management and Coordination Mechanism [concerning the voluntary return of internally displaced persons] was established, progress has been made in reaching definitions of appropriateness and voluntariness and establishing standard operating procedures, and these definitions have been practically implemented. However, in November 2004, the Management and Coordination Mechanism ruled relocations conducted in Nyala town, Southern Darfur as 'inappropriate' and 'involuntary'." **[6q] (p7)**

26.23 The UN Secretary General's January 2006 Report remarks that:

"It is regrettable that significant returns of displaced persons to their homes now seem unlikely to take place in early 2006, when preparations for the next harvest season are due to start. In the best case scenario, the almost 1.8 million internally displaced persons currently residing in camps will remain in their temporary settlements for the foreseeable future. If the violence

continues, their numbers may dramatically swell over the next months." **[6u] (p4)**

26.24 IRIN News reported on 1 February 2006 that:

"An estimated 70,000 people have been displaced by recent attacks on two towns in the war-ravaged Sudanese state of South Darfur, humanitarian workers in the region said. At least 50,000 were displaced in a series of attacks on camps for internally displaced people [IDPs] in Mershing town, while more than 15,000 were displaced in separate attacks on nearby Shearia. 'Roughly 20,000 residents and up to 35,000 IDPs from Mershing have arrived in [the nearby town of] Menawashi,' said Dawn Blalock, spokeswoman for the United Nations Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs (OCHA) in Sudan, on Wednesday. The first attack occurred on 24 January, when Arab militia attacked Mershing - approximately 80 km north of the state capital, Nyala. They looted the central market as well as the houses and shelters of town residents and IDPs." **[10cw]**

SOUTH SUDAN

26.25 In connection with the north-south conflict, the International Committee of the Red Cross' (ICRC's) Annual Report, 2003 stated that: "An estimated four million people were still displaced and tens of thousands remained separated from members of their families [in 2003]." **[22c] (p95)** While the ICRC's 2004 Annual Report recorded that: "Following renewed fighting in the Upper Nile, the ICRC reopened its office in Malakal, where many people had sought refuge. It distributed relief goods to IDPs and residents in the area and began building a water-treatment plant for the town hospital." **[22a] (p104)**

26.26 In April 2004 IRIN reported that a regional analyst had stated that up to 75,000 people were thought to have been displaced by conflict in the nearby Shilluk Kingdom, which pitted government-backed Nuer and Shilluk militias against the Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army (SPLM/A). **[10cm]** While in May 2005, the organisation reported that: "At least 75 people have been reported killed and thousands more displaced in southern Sudan's Lakes State since interclan violence, sparked by cattle rustling and disputes over pasture and water, erupted on 24 April [2005], aid workers said on Wednesday." **[10cn]**

26.27 In September and October 2005, IRIN further reported on the lack of essential services and infrastructure in the south, the subsequent humanitarian problems and continuing insecurity in the region. **[10co-10cp]** The October IRIN report noted: "'The promotion of premature return may cause serious humanitarian problems despite the peace. In many areas returnees fear for their safety due to militia activities, armed civilians and landmines,' observed [the UN SG's representative on the human rights of IDPs, Walter] Kälin. 'Some returnees are illegally taxed and looted during their long journeys back home.' He urged all relevant institutions to respect the liberties of IDPs, including their right to be fully informed and consulted on available relocation options and to freely choose whether they wanted to return, to integrate locally or to resettle elsewhere." (IRIN, 14 October 2005) **[10co]**

26.28 In December 2005, the UN SG expressed concern over the security situation in some areas of the south, related to both inter-tribal relations and the continuing presence of unaligned armed groups:

"With the start of the migration season, concern about possible clashes between the Missiriya and Dinka tribes is growing. To respond to these challenges, UNMIS [UN Mission in Sudan] has increased its presence in Abyei and completed the deployment of the United Nations protection force there. The Mission has encouraged the authorities to establish both the Executive Council and the Joint Integrated Unit in Abyei to normalize the situation and contribute to confidence-building measures in the area". **[6c] (p2)**

26.29 The Report continues:

"Although the parties have registered a sizeable proportion of the other armed groups as having aligned with either SAF or SPLA, in many cases, this relationship is not firm enough to meet the Comprehensive Peace Agreement standard of 'incorporation', and a considerable number of other armed groups remain completely outside the process. Those remaining 'independent' are a source of growing concern, as the Comprehensive Peace Agreement deadline of 9 January 2006 for full integration approaches. Meanwhile, extortion schemes, illegal taxation, forced recruitment and violence attributed to other armed groups still continue in some areas." **[6c] (p2)**

26.30 The World Organisation Against Torture (OMCT) reported on alleged cases of government forces inflicting human rights abuses against IDPs living in Kalma camp, including detention and torture, during July and August 2004. **[55a-55b]** On 24 July 2006 twenty women were attacked and most of them raped outside Kalma camp in Nyala, Southern Darfur. They were attacked by approximately 25 militias, some of them in uniform. **[55c]**

RETURNING IDPS

26.31 The NRC Profile of October 2005 reports that:

"In Sudan, the challenges for the postconflict return and reintegration of refugees and internally displaced persons are enormous and the task at hand is beyond any single agency's capability. The lack of capacity in the country is evident at all levels and in all sectors. In a politically fragile environment, typical of postconflict situations, returnees and their communities must not be left in deprived conditions for extended periods of time without means and opportunities for the future, in particular with regard to protection, basic services and livelihoods. Many may opt to return to their countries of asylum or become internally displaced persons again. This phenomenon of backflows is often witnessed in repatriation operations when return and reintegration are not sustainable due to the lack of adequate financial commitment." **[48] (p127)**

26.32 The International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC) in its Annual Report of 2003 stated that: "For the first time in years, the ICRC, with permission from the government and SPLM/A, was able to escort a large group of displaced children across front lines and reunite them with their parents." **[22c] (p95)** In addition, the ICRC's 2004 Annual Report also noted that: "With government and SPLM/A permission, the ICRC escorted a total of 86 people, most of them

children, across front lines and reunited them with their families – the biggest programme of this type in years." **[22a] (p104)**

26.33 A February 2005 IRIN news report recorded that the worsening conditions for IDPs in Khartoum may have been a contributing factor to the number of IDPs who had already returned to the south. **[10cq]** The report stated that: "According to OCHA [UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs], an estimated 360,000 IDPs had returned to the southern areas during 2004, the majority coming from the Khartoum area. They have returned to places such as Kosti, Bentiu, Juba and Malakal." **[10cq]** However, IRIN reported during 2004 and 2005 that it has not always been safe for those returning, citing continuing insecurity in some areas of the south including the threat of harassment, taxation, severe hunger, banditry and sexual abuse, which some IDPs have experienced whilst returning home. **[10cr-10cu, 10cq,]**

26.34 The UN SG reported in December 2005 that: "In 2005 there have been over 500,000 spontaneous returns in the Sudan. As expected, returnee figures fell significantly around the beginning of the rainy season but began to rise again by September. The United Nations is producing and disseminating fact sheets in English, Juba-Arabic and standard Arabic to potential returnees to provide them with an accurate picture of the situation they will face upon return." **[6c] (p11)** In February 2006, IRIN reported that approximately 4,800 Dinka IDPs had begun to return from Maridi, Western Equatoria to Bor in Jonglei state, and that a further 4,600 would be assisted to return from Yei. The second group had fled to Yei, Bahr el-Jabal (Central Equatoria) due to inter-ethnic fighting in Western Equatoria during December 2005. **[10ec]**

FOREIGN REFUGEES

26.35 The US State Department's (USSD's) Report on Human Rights Practices for 2005, published on 8 March 2006, records that:

"The law provides for the granting of asylum or refugee status in accordance with the 1951 UN Convention relating to the Status of Refugees and its 1967 protocol, but the government has not established a system for providing protection to refugees. In practice the government generally provided protection against *refoulement*, the forced return of persons to a country where they feared persecution. The government also granted refugee status or asylum, but there was no standard determination procedure, and government officials reportedly were unresponsive to applications for refugee status." **[3a] (Section 2d)**

26.36 The USSD Report of 2005 also states that: "The government cooperated with the UNHCR and other humanitarian assistance organizations in assisting refugees and asylum seekers." **[3a] (Section 2d)**

26.37 The Report further added:

"Child refugees did not receive free primary school education nor were they treated as citizens as required by the UN convention. Refugees were vulnerable to arbitrary arrests, harassment, and beatings because applicants did not receive identification cards while awaiting government determination of refugee status. Refugees could not become resident aliens or citizens,

regardless of their length of stay. Refugees were not entitled to work permits." **[3a] (Section 2d)**

26.38 According to the United States Committee for Refugees and Immigrants' (USCRI) World Report 2005, 225,900 refugees from other countries lived in Sudan at year's end, including some 191,000 from Eritrea, 15,000 from Ethiopia and about 7,900 from Uganda. **[50a] (p32)**

26.39 USCRI's world report for 2005 commented that: "Officials commonly detained, beat, and extorted bribes from refugees and immigrants unable to produce valid documents. The National Security Department, known to practice secret detention and torture, reportedly detained refugees without notifying UNHCR. The Asylum Act authorized detention of refugees 'if found necessary.'" **[50a] (p1)** The USSD Report of 2005 noted that government security forces had beaten and mistreated refugees during 2005. **[3a] (Section 1c)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

NON-GOVERNMENTAL ORGANISATIONS (NGOS)

27.01 A December 2004 Amnesty International Report, 'Sudan: No one to complain to: No respite for the victims, impunity for the perpetrators', states that:

"Amnesty International has long documented the arbitrary arrests, prolonged detentions without charge or trial and harassment of certain lawyers and human rights activists by the Sudanese government. The extent of these practices indicates that they are the result of deliberate government policy, which does not only violate the fundamental rights of those engaged in legitimate human rights work, but also contributes to intimidate victims further." **[16r] (p9)**

27.02 The US State Department's (USSD's) Human Rights Report for 2005, published on 8 March 2006, stated that:

"Various local human rights groups were active in the country, but they suffered from government harassment, particularly those groups reporting on sexual gender-based violence (SGBV). The government was generally uncooperative with and unresponsive to domestic human rights groups. Major local NGOs included the Sudan Organization Against Torture (SOAT) and Sudan Development Organization. In an effort to silence them, the government often charged human rights groups with spreading false information. For instance NGOs continued to be harassed in Darfur with the intimidation of national staff and the detention and arrests of workers treating victims of sexual violence. Government security forces often detained members of humanitarian staff under the Criminal Act, usually on charges of spreading false information." **[3a] (Section 4)**

27.03 SOAT reported, in October 2005, on the arrest of a lawyer representing persons arrested following the Soba Aradi internally displaced persons (IDP) camp riots of May 2005, "Mr. [Mohamed Ahmed] Alarbab was initially detained at the police station in Mayo and denied access to his family or lawyers. Whilst at Mayo police station, Mr. Alarbab alleges that he was subjected to torture. He was reportedly beaten and subjected to severe pressure during the police interrogation." **[15am]**

27.04 In January 2006, Amnesty International reported on the detention of national and international delegates at a non-governmental organisation (NGO) forum being held in Khartoum, which had brought together national and international NGOs, two representatives of the UN, and the European Commission (EC). "The meeting was taking place in parallel to the AU [African Union] meeting with the purpose of discussing issues regarding peace and justice in the region." **[16ai]** "Following the release of all participants, two participants were contacted by phone by the political section of national security and asked to meet with security officials. Faisal al Baqir, 49 years old, a freelance journalist, member of Reporters Sans Frontieres, and associated with SOAT (Sudanese Organization Against Torture), and Dr. Nagib Najmedin, 60 years old, who was one of the chairs of the meeting, and the director of the local NGOs the Amal Centre and the Khartoum Centre for Human Rights and Environmental Development were then taken from their residences to meet Saleh al Obeid, head of the Political Section of Sudanese National Security. They were told that although nothing was wrong with the meeting 'the timing was bad',

presumably meaning that given the sensitivities around the AU, this meeting could be inflammatory." (AI, 23 January 2006) **[16ai]**

WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

27.05 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2005 stated that:

"The government often resisted the heightened levels of international NGO scrutiny generated by events in Darfur. At the beginning of the year, the government made it difficult for international NGOs to operate in Darfur by denying visas, holding up the clearance of equipment and supplies at customs, denying permission to travel within the country, and harassing the humanitarian community; visa issuance and access for humanitarian workers improved later in the year." **[3a] (Section 4)**

27.06 The Report further stated:

"The government's HAC, which regulates humanitarian efforts in the country, continued to create difficulties for NGOs operating in Darfur. All NGOs must register with HAC to operate in the country. On March 21 [2005], the HAC assumed a role in hiring NGO national staff, which caused major delays in hiring new staff for Darfur. HAC applied rules for NGOs inconsistently, often changing them without prior notification. An August 4 presidential decree required international NGOs to reregister and did not provide applicants to appeal a denial." **[3a] (Section 4)**

27.07 The UN Secretary-General's (UN SG) February 2005 Report stated that:

"December and January saw increasing harassment of international nongovernmental organizations (NGOs) by local authorities, particularly in Southern Darfur. In a worrying sign that earlier progress is being rolled back, systematic arrests, false and hostile accusations through national media outlets and outright attacks were combined with renewed restrictions on travel permits and visa applications." **[6q] (p6)**

27.08 Furthermore the Report stated:

"The last six months have seen a substantial increase in lawlessness, in particular banditry and abduction, which have dramatically increased since October [2004]. This not only threatens the people of Darfur directly, but also interrupts the seasonal movement of livestock and impairs the delivery of vital humanitarian aid by attacks on transporters, looting, closure of roads and even attacks against humanitarian workers." **[6q] (p3)**

27.09 In May 2005, IRIN News reported that: "Sudanese authorities have arrested two senior officials of the medical charity Medécins Sans Frontières (MSF) over a report that claimed that hundreds of rapes had taken place in the western Sudanese region of Darfur, MSF said." **[10cx]** SOAT and Amnesty International (AI) also reported on the arrests. **[15al] [16i]** In June 2005 all the charges against the MSF officials had been dropped. (IRIN, 20 June 2005) **[10cy]**

27.10 UN Secretary General's March 2006 Report noted that:

"There have been armed hijackings of commercial and humanitarian trucks, including clearly marked vehicles of the World Food Programme. The deterioration in the security situation last December required the introduction of additional precautions by the United Nations in large parts of Western Darfur. As a result, only those United Nations aid workers responsible for urgent, life-saving needs (emergency food and nutrition; health; water and sanitation; shelter; and protection and human rights monitoring) remain in the restricted areas." **[6b] (p3)**

27.11 The Report further noted that: "In contrast to Western Darfur, where access is limited, the situation in Northern Darfur, where aid workers have very good access throughout the state, is relatively positive." **[6b] (p4)**

27.12 SOAT reported on the September 2005 kidnapping of three Sudan Social Development Organization (SUDO) staff members inside ZamZam Internally Displaced Camp, near al-Fashir "According to eye witness account, the vehicle was seen heading towards the rebel group, Sudan Liberation Army (SLA) controlled areas, Southern Hashaba." **[15z]**

27.13 In the town of Tawilla, residents have been forced to flee their homes due to repeated attacks from the pro-government Janjaweed militia. There have also been reports of bombing by the military from Russian built Antonov aircraft, which the government have categorically denied. Relief International, the last aid agency in Tawilla, had to close down their clinic a month ago after their vehcle was hijacked by rebels leaving twenty thousand people without healthcare or sanitation facilities. (The BBC online, 18 September 2006) **[9al]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

CITIZENSHIP AND NATIONALITY

28.01 Article 7 of the March 2005 draft copy of the Interim National Constitution (INC) records that:

"(1) Citizenship shall be the basis for equal rights and duties for all Sudanese;
(2) Every person born to a Sudanese mother or father shall have a non-alienable right to enjoy Sudanese nationality and citizenship;
(3) The law shall regulate citizenship and naturalization; no naturalized sudanese shall be deprived of his /her acquired citizenship except in accordance with the law;
(4) A Sudanese national may acquire a nationality of another country as shall be regulated by law." **[12d] (p5)**

28.02 A Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) letter dated 24 October 2001 containing information provided by El Karib & Medani, the FCO's advocates and the US Office of Personnel Management's (US OPM) March 2001 document entitled Citizenship Laws of the World agreed that Sudanese nationality or citizenship is passed down paternally by descent if the child's father is Sudanese at the time of his or her birth. **[4f] (p1) [56a] (p186)** Both the FCO's letter and the OPM qualified this by stating that this applied regardless of whether the father was a Sudanese citizen by descent or naturalisation and regardless of the child's country of birth. **[4f] (p1) [56a] (p186)** The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2003, published on 25 February 2004, stated that: "During the year [2003], the law was changed to allow [Sudanese] citizen women who were married to foreigners to pass their citizenship to their children if they so chose. In the past, the children were automatically deemed to have the citizenship of their father." **[3b] (Section 5)**

28.03 The FCO's letter of 2001 provided a detailed list of the conditions under which a person is considered Sudanese by descent. **[4f] (p1)** The US OPM March 2001 document concurred with the above and states the following in respect of the eligibility of those born in Sudan:

"Person born on or before January 1, 1957:
Child born in the territory of Sudan whose parents had established residency in Sudan [is entitled to Sudanese citizenship].

Person born after January 1, 1957:
Birth in the territory of Sudan does not automatically confer citizenship. The exception is a child born to unknown parents." **[56a] (p186)**

28.04 The FCO's letter of October 2001 continued:

"The Minister of Interior may grant a certificate of naturalization as a Sudanese to an alien who is defined in the law as: a person who is not Sudanese, upon satisfaction to the requirement that he: is of a full age and capacity, he has been domiciled in the Sudan for a period of five years or more, he is of good character, and has not previously been convicted of a criminal offence involving moral turpitude." **[4f] (p1)**

28.05 The October 2001 FCO letter and the OPM's document of March 2001 also concurred over the status of non-Sudanese women who marry Sudanese nationals. **[4f] (p1-2) [56a] (p186)** "As to the case of immigrants they will be subject to the same rules applied to aliens, but refugees are not allowed to apply for a certificate of naturalization for this will conflict with the laws and the International Agreements regulating the existence of refugees in Sudan." (FCO, 24 October 2001) **[4f] (p2)** The FCO also provided a detailed list of the circumstances under which an immigrant might have his or her naturalisation revoked. **[4f] (p2)**

28.06 The OPM document of March 2001 records that: "Voluntary renunciation of Sudanese citizenship is permitted by law." **[56a] (p186)** It also stated that Sudanese citizens could involuntarily lose their citizenship if one or more of the following applied.

Person obtains new citizenship.
Naturalised citizenship obtained through fraud or falsity.
Naturalised citizen lives abroad for more than five years, without registering.
[56a] (p186)

28.07 A letter from the FCO, dated 28 February 2005, confirmed that there had been no change to the law(s) governing nationality or citizenship since 2001. **[4b] (p1)**

CITIZENSHIP AND NATIONALITY: SOUTH SUDAN

28.08 The Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) was signed into law on 5 December 2005. (UN SG's report on the Sudan, 21 December 2005) **[6c] (para 4)** Although no copies of the final version of the ICSS were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated October 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12e]** Article 48 of the October 2005 draft copy of the ICSS states that:

"(1) Every person born to a Sudanese mother or father shall have an inalienable right to enjoy Sudanese nationality and citizenship.
(2) Citizenship is the basis of equal rights and duties for all Sudanese in Southern Sudan.
(3) Every citizen in Southern Sudan shall enjoy all the rights guaranteed by this Constitution and the Interim National Constitution.
(4) The Ngok Dinka of Abyei Area shall be citizens of Southern Sudan."
[12e] (p21)

28.09 An undated article on the Gurtong Peace Project website recorded the 29 laws of the New Sudan that were signed by the then SPLM/A Chairman, the late John Garang, on 26 June 2003, and four draft laws signed on 17 April 2004. **[18a]** The article also remarks that "After the signing of the peace agreement, the laws will have to change; there will be new laws which will respond to the new situation and to the future environment of cooperation and peace." **[18a]** In comments submitted to the Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) on 8 March 2006, UNHCR stated that the New Sudan Nationality Act, 2003 was enacted and is currently in use. **[6d] (p2)** UNHCR also notes that "The Laws will need to be amended slightly to put them in line with the CPA which is currently done by a team of lawyers of the Ministry of legal Affairs and Constitutional Development." **[6d] (p3)** The Act itself states that:

"(1) A person born before the commencement of this Act shall be a New Sudan national by Decent [sic] if:-

a) (i) he was or his parents, his grand and great grand parents were born in the New Sudan; and
(ii) he belongs to one of the tribes of the New Sudan.
(iii) he at the coming into force of this Act is domiciled in the New Sudan and has been so domiciled since April 1994 and his ancestors in the direct male line lived before that date or have all been domiciled; or
b) he has acquired and maintained the status of a New Sudan national by an uninterrupted domicile.

(2) A person born after the commencement of this Act, shall be a New Sudan national by decent *[sic]* if his father was a New Sudan national by naturalization at the time of his birth.

(3) A person who is or was first found as a deserted infant of unknown parents shall, until the contrary is proved, be deemed to be a New Sudan national by descent." **[18b] (Nationality Act: Chapter 2, Section 5)**

28.10 With regard to Naturalisation, the Act states:

"The Commissioner [for Interior] may, grant a Certificate of Naturalization as a national of the New Sudan to an alien who makes an application in the prescribed form and satisfies the following conditions:-

a) he is of full capacity.
b) he has been domiciled in the New Sudan for a period of ten years immediately proceeding the date of the application.
c) he has an adequate knowledge of the New Sudan National Languages or if he has no such adequate knowledge, has resided continuously in the New Sudan for more than twenty years.
d) he is of good conduct and character.
e) he intends if naturalized, to continue to reside permanently in the New Sudan, and
f) if he is a national of any foreign country under the law of that country, he has validly and effectively in accordance with the law of such a country renounced and divested himself of the Nationality of that country."
[18b] (Nationality Act: Chapter 3, Section 9)

"The Commissioner may grant a Certificate of Naturalization as a national of the New Sudan to an Alien woman who makes an application in the prescribed form and satisfies that:-

a) she is a wife of a male New Sudan national.
b) she has resided with her husband in the New Sudan for a continuous period of not less than five years.
c) she has validly and effectively in accordance with the law of the country of which she was a national, renounced and divested herself of the nationality of that country." (New Sudan Nationality Act, 2003)
[18b] (Nationality Act: Chapter 3, Section 11)

28.11 The Act also outlined the circumstances whereby New Sudan citizens might lose their nationality, and prosecutable offences under the Act. **[18b] (Nationality Act: Chapters 4 & 5)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

EMPLOYMENT RIGHTS

29.01 The British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC) Timeline recorded the signing of the Interim National Constitution (INC) on 9 July 2005. **[9a]** Although no copies of the final version of the INC were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated 16 March 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12d]** Article 40 of the draft INC records that:

"(1) The right of peaceful assembly shall be guaranteed; every one shall have the right to freedom of association with others, including the right to form and join political parties, associations and trade or professional unions for the protection of his/her interests;
(2) The right to establish political parties, associations and trade or professional unions shall be guaranteed, the law shall regulate the exercise of this right as is necessary in a democratic society;" **[12d]**

29.02 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2005 stated: "Although the law provides for the right of association for economic and trade union purposes, the government denied this right in practice." **[3a] (Section 6a)** Also: "The law denies trade unions autonomy to exercise their right to organize or to bargain collectively. The law defines the objectives, terms of office, scope of activities, and organizational structures and alliances for labor unions." **[3a] (Section 6b)**

29.03 The Report further stated that: "….non-Arab Muslims and Muslims from tribes and sects not affiliated with the ruling party, such as in Darfur and the Nuba Mountains, stated that they were treated as second-class citizens and were discriminated against in government jobs and contracts in the North and government-controlled southern areas." **[3a] (Section 2c)**

TRADE UNIONS

29.04 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2005 stated that:

"The Trade Union Act established a trade union monopoly in the government. Only the government-controlled Sudan Workers Trade Union Federation (SWTUF) could function legally; all other unions were banned. The International Labor Organization (ILO) has frequently noted that the trade union monopoly contravened the principles of freedom of association. The International Confederation of Free Trade Unions [ICFTU] continued to recognize the 'legitimate' Sudan Workers Trade Union Federation—the national trade union center that functioned prior to the ban—which operated in exile." **[3a] (Section 6a)**

29.05 The ICFTU's 'Annual Survey of Violations of Trade Union Rights (2006)' stated that: "Workers live in fear of the severe penalties that have at times been prescribed by the government for violating its restrictive labour decrees, including the death penalty. The SWTUF helps keep workers in the oil-producing regions under close surveillance." **[51a]**

29.06 The 2006 Survey also stated that: "The human trade union rights situation in Sudan is a matter of serious concern. Human rights activists, including trade

unionists and professionals, especially journalists had been harassed, intimidated, arbitrarily arrested, detained and tortured." **[51a]** The Sudan Human Rights Organisation-Cairo (SHRO-Cairo) reported in May 2005 that: "On December 30 [2004], the authorities arrested al-Zain Qinawi, a trade unionist leader, who was suffering many illnesses at the time of arrest." **[17c]**

29.07 The 2004 ICFTU Survey noted that: "The government has never given its approval for strike action, hence any strikes that do take place are illegal. In most cases workers who try to go on strike are sacked." **[51b]** The USSD Report of 2005 concurs: "In most cases employees who tried to strike were subject to employment termination; however, workers went on strike during the year [2005] and were not terminated." **[3a] (Section 6b)**

WAGES AND CONDITIONS

29.08 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2005 stated that:

"The minimum wage was $48 (SDD 12,500) per month, which did not provide a worker and family a decent standard of living. The Ministry of Labor, which maintained field offices in most major cities, was responsible for enforcing the minimum wage, which employers generally respected. Workers who were denied the minimum wage could file a grievance with the local labor ministry field office, which then was required to investigate and take appropriate action. There were reports that some workers, including postal and health workers, were not paid their regular wages." **[3a] (Section 6e)**

29.09 The Report further stated:

"The law, which was generally respected, limits the workweek to 48 hours—an 8-hour day, with a day of rest on Friday. Overtime should not exceed 12 hours per week or 4 hours per day. There was no prohibition on excessive compulsory overtime. Although the laws prescribe health and safety standards, working conditions generally were poor, and enforcement by the Ministry of Labor was minimal. The right of workers to remove themselves from dangerous work situations without loss of employment is not recognized." **[3a] (Section 6e)**

SLAVERY AND FORCED LABOUR

29.10 Article 30 of the draft INC recorded that: "Slavery and the slave trade in all their forms shall be prohibited; no one shall be held in slavery or servitude. No one shall be required to perform forced or compulsory labour except as a penalty by a court of law for certain crimes as determined by law," **[12d] (p13)** The US Department of State's Human Rights Report 2005 noted that: "The law prohibits forced or compulsory labor, including by children; however, there were reports that such practices continued." **[3a] (Section 6c)** Furthermore: "Although the government continued to deny that slavery and forced labor existed, CEAWAC acknowledged that abductions had occurred." **[3a] (Section 6c)** "The ILO Committee of Experts reported that abduction, forced labor, and sexual slavery of women and children continued [during 2005]." (USSD 2005) **[3a] (Section 6c)**

29.11 The US Department of State's 'Trafficking in Persons' Report stated that:

"The government made progress on identifying victims of abduction and reuniting them with their families. The government took over funding of the Committee for the Eradication of Abduction of Women and Children (CEAWC) in 2004. Given the conditions within which it operates, CEAWC is making a notable effort to seriously address trafficking, particularly through its efforts to identify victims of abduction and reunite them with their families. Of the 7,328 cases of abduction documented, 2,708 of those identified were returned to their families." **[3e] (p17)**

WEST SUDAN (DARFUR)

29.12 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2005 noted that: "…non-Arab Muslims and Muslims from tribes and sects not affiliated with the ruling party, such as in Darfur and the Nuba Mountains, stated that they were treated as second-class citizens and were discriminated against in government jobs and contracts in the North and government-controlled southern areas." **[3a] (Section 2c)** In relation to the conflict in Darfur, USSD's June 2005 Report on people trafficking records that: "Women, after being raped, were sometimes mutilated or abducted for further sexual exploitation. Some children may also have been abducted, mostly to care for looted livestock." **[3e] (p16)**

SOUTH SUDAN

29.13 The UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) recorded the signing of the Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) on 5 December 2005. **[10g]** Although no copies of the final version of the ICSS were available at the time of writing, a draft constitutional text, dated October 2005, was reproduced on the Sudan Tribune website. **[12e]** Article 29 of the Interim Constitution of Southern Sudan (ICSS) states that:

"(1) The right to peaceful assembly is recognized and guaranteed; every person shall have the right to freedom of association with others, including the right to form or join political parties, associations and trade or professional unions for the protection of his or her interests.
(2) Formation and registration of political parties, associations and trade unions shall be regulated by law as is necessary in a democratic society." **[12e] (p13)**

29.14 The US Department of State's 'Trafficking in Persons' Report stated that: "Victims [of abduction] frequently became part of the abductor's tribal family, with many women marrying into the new tribe; however, some victims of abduction were used for forced domestic labor and/or sexual exploitation." **[3e] (p16)** The Report continued: "Due to the ongoing peace process and the cessation of conflict in the south, abductions in the region have significantly decreased; during the year, there were no known cases of new abductions in the south." **[3e] (p16)** The USSD Human Rights Report of 2005 noted that: "Some SPLM/A commanders and affiliated forces continued to force southern men to work as laborers or porters." **[3a] (Section 6c)**

NEIGHBOURING COUNTRIES

30.01 The US Committee for Refugees International's (USCRI) 'World Refugee Survey 2005: Guinea – Sudan' provided a summary of the various causes of the country's massive internal displacement and refugee movement, and reported on the humanitarian and security situation for such persons during 2004. **[50a]** The World Refugee Survey's Country Reports and the United Nations' High Commissioner for Refugees* recorded the large numbers of Sudanese refugees in neighbouring countries at the end of 2004 and beginning of 2006, respectively:

Countries	Number of Sudanese Refugees
Chad	225,000
Central African Republic	36,000*
Congo-Kinshasa (Democratic Republic of Congo)	45,200/69,400*
Egypt	23,000/30,324*
Ethiopia	73,400*/90,500
Kenya	67,600/74,000*
Uganda	204,400*/214,800

[50a-50c] *[6v] (Briefing Notes - Kenya/Sudan: Milestone tripartite agreement signed for return)

30.02 The UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) reported in February 2005 that UNHCR had estimated that 600,000 Sudanese had already returned, including over 200,000 non-registered refugees from neighbouring countries. In the same month it recorded a UNHCR statement that there were thousands of refugees in camps in Uganda who were reluctant to consider repatriation. **[10bs, 10dp]** The report stated that, among the concerns cited by the refugees were the lack of facilities, their political marginalisation within the opposition and the SPLA, and the security situation. **[10dp]**

CENTRAL AFRICAN REPUBLIC (CAR)

Sudanese refugees

30.03 An IRIN report of 2 February 2006 noted that the Central African Republic (CAR) was hosting approximately 16,000 Sudanese refugees **[10cz]** IRIN further reported on 7 February that: "The first batch of 10,000 Sudanese refugees who have lived in the Central African Republic (CAR) for 16 years arrived home this week following a recent agreement between the two governments and the Office of the UN High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR)….To ensure the successful reintegration into society on their return, NGOs are operating health programmes to treat endemic illnesses such guinea worm, leprosy and river blindness - all concerns among these communities as they return home." **[10da]**

CHAD

30.04 Towards the end of 2005 and in early 2006, HRW, the BBC, IRIN, the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC) and International Crisis Group (ICG) reported on the worsening security situation along the Chad-

Sudan border, and increased tension between Sudan and its eastern neighbour Chad due to allegations of support for both Chadian and Sudanese rebels. **[19k-19m] [9ab, 9aj, 9am] [10ac, 10db-10dd] [22d]**

30.05 ICRC reported that: "On December 18 [2005], fighting occurred between Chadian opposition groups and Chadian forces in the Chadian border town of Adré, south-west of Al-Geneina. This was one of several major incidents that are destabilizing the Sudan-Chadian border region and causing suffering among the local population." **[22d]** The International Crisis Group's (ICG) January 2006 Crisiswatch report concurred: "[Chadian] Security and relations with Sudan deteriorated as rebel group Rally for Democracy and Liberty attacked Chadian forces in Adre near Sudanese border 18 and 19 December, with estimates of over 100 killed. Chad and Sudan continued to trade accusations over support to each other's rebel movements. Chad blamed Khartoum for clashes and declared 'state of belligerence' against Sudan. President Deby faced increasing dissension within army and government, and defections from inner circle of advisers to new Zaghawa-dominated rebel movement SCUD." **[14h] (p2)**

30.06 Whilst in March 2006, ICG reported that:

"[Chad's] Relations with Sudan improved with 8 February [2005] agreement in Libya to end support to each other's rebel groups and establish [a] force to patrol [their] border. Cross-border raids continued despite accord and high-level defections from Chad's army to Darfur-based Chadian rebels increasing likelihood of continued escalation between neighbours; many refugees fled to Darfur to escape fighting. Sudanese and Chadian militias from Darfur, with apparent Sudanese government backing, reportedly behind attacks." **[14i] (p2)**

Sudanese Refugees

30.07 US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2005 noted that there were an estimated 210,000 refugees from Darfur in Chad. **[3a] (p1)**

DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC OF CONGO (DRC)

Sudanese refugees

30.08 IRIN noted in February 2006, that there are around 13,300 Sudanese currently registered in the DRC. **[15de]**

30.09 In March 2006, UNHCR reported that:

"In preparation for organized repatriation from the DRC, UNHCR organized a two-day visit for refugee representatives from Biringi, Ayamba, Ariwara and Ingbokolo in the DRC to Yei and Morobo Counties from 5 to 6 March. The refugees met with county authorities who assured them that efforts are being undertaken to enhance the capacity of areas of return. UNHCR staff also showed the refugees various project sites in Yei and Morobo Counties. Meanwhile, the local authorities in the DRC started a sensitization campaign in different refugee camps for the upcoming voluntary repatriation. Moving from Biringi to Ingbokolo via Ariwara where urban refugees are settling, the authorities called on the refugees to return to Sudan to help their country in

the development process. Local radio stations in Aru broadcast information on procedures to register for voluntary repatriation." **[6v] (Situation Reports - No. 50)**

30.10 Then in August 2006 383 refugees (127 families) repatriated from Ingobokolo, Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC) TO Yei, and on 25 August 2006 another 152 refugees (61 families) returned home from Ingobokolo to Yei. Their dispersal from Alero way station in Yei to Morobo, Lujulo, Lasu, Juba and Yambio followed in the following three days. **[6v] (Situation Reports - No. 62)**

30.11 IRIN News further reported in on 14 September 2006 that:

"Hundreds of Sudanese refugees who had been living in the Democratic Republic of Congo (DRC), some for as long as two decades, have returned home in the latest repatriation undertaken by the United Nations refugee agency, an official has said. 'At least 400 Sudanese refugees have been repatriated to southern Sudan from the Aba area of northeastern DRC,' Jens Hesemann, an external relations officer with the Office of the UN High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR), said in the capital, Kinshasa, on Wednesday [13 September 2006]." **[10cv]**

EGYPT

30.12 International Crisis Group's (ICG) January 2006 Report, 'Sudan: Saving Peace in the East', notes that: "Egypt hosted several rounds of talks between the Sudanese government and the NDA, leading to the signature of the Cairo agreement on 18 June 2005. Its interests include maintaining influence over the traditional sectarian parties (Umma and DUP [Democratic Unionist Party]), and reducing the strength of radical Islamism in its neighbour." **[14b] (p24)** The Report continues: "Its [Egypt's] primary concern is to contain disputes among the Sudanese actors, lest they disrupt a status quo that is broadly favourable to Egypt. This is compatible with low-level instability in the peripheral parts of northern Sudan." **[14b] (p24)**

Sudanese refugees

30.13 Amnesty International (AI) reported on the January 2006 detention of 650 Sudanese nationals by the Egyptian authorities:

"The 650 are part of a group of over 2,500 Sudanese nationals who had been involved in a peaceful protest in the Egyptian capital, Cairo, since 29 September 2005. Their demands included improvements to their work and educational opportunities, protection from forcible return to Sudan, and resettlement in third countries. The police broke up the protest violently on 30 December, in an action that left at least 27 protesters dead and dozens of protestors and police injured." **[16aj]**

30.14 On 2 February 2006, AI followed up its initial report stating that:

"The authorities released 440 of the detainees on the UNHCR's recommendation, between 7 and 20 January. Of the 183 demonstrators still in detention, the UNHCR has recommended that 14 be released immediately as they had applied for asylum. The remaining detainees were found not to be in need of international protection. They are still in custody, but the Egyptian

authorities have announced that they will not deport them and that they will grant them visas." **[16ak]**

30.15 The UNHCR Situation Report of 2 March 2006 states that:

"It was agreed [by the Sudanese Embassy and UNHCR] that emergency travel documents will be issued free of charge to all refugees and asylum seekers who approach the Embassy with their refugee/asylum seeker cards. These documents will be valid for a period of one month and may be extended to three months in the future if the need arises. The documents will indicate that they are issued for 'voluntary repatriation.' This is meant to guarantee that the returnees are not subjected to questioning or harassment upon arrival in Sudan." **[6v] (Situation Reports - No.49)**

30.16 Whilst the following week's UNHCR Situation Report recorded that:

"In preparation for voluntary repatriation of Sudanese refugees and asylum seekers in Egypt, UNHCR Cairo held a meeting with Sudan Airways on 6 March [2006] to discuss flights to Sudan, procedures, baggage allowances and possible charter flights. UNHCR also had a meeting with IOM on 12 March to discuss potential areas of cooperation. The first repatriation by air to Juba (via Khartoum) is planned for 29 March. Meanwhile, negotiations towards the signature of a tripartite agreement between Egypt, Sudan and UNHCR continue." **[6v] (Situation Reports - No.50)**

ERITREA & ETHIOPIA

30.17 IRIN News reported in December 2005 that:

"Ethiopia and Eritrea must take concrete actions to ease tensions along their shared frontier given continuing fears that war could break out afresh between the two countries, a top United Nations official said on Monday.
A miscalculation could lead to further bloodshed, the UN Under Secretary-General for Peacekeeping, Jean-Marie Guehenno, said in the Ethiopian capital, Addis Ababa." **[10df]**

30.18 The report also noted that: "The visit [of Guehenno] to the region comes after Eritrea ordered the expulsion of nearly 200 western peacekeepers, a move the UN force said could cripple its operations. On 5 October [2006], the Eritrean government banned helicopter flights by UN peacekeepers in its airspace in a buffer zone with Ethiopia. It then prohibited UN vehicles from patrolling at night on its side of the zone, prompting the UN to vacate 18 of its 40 posts." **[10df]**

30.19 The January 2006 Report produced by the ICG on the troubled eastern region of Sudan warned of the risk of renewed hostilities between Eritrea and Ethiopia, and notes that: "Asmara [Eritrea] wants to ensure at least Sudanese neutrality and could be willing to trade away its support for the Eastern Front. If fighting does break out again between the two large neighbours, eastern Sudan, whose humanitarian situation is in some ways worse than Darfur's, would face a disastrous flood of refugees." **[14b] (Executive Summary, p1)**

30.20 The Report later noted that: "The exchange of official visits [in October and December 2005] between Khartoum and Asmara culminated with an

agreement on 7 December [2005] to normalise bilateral relations and resume air and road links." **[14bj] (p14)**

Sudanese refugees in Ethiopia

30.21 UNHCR reported on 2 March 2006 that: "On 27 February [2006], Ethiopia, Sudan and UNHCR signed a tripartite agreement that will enable some 73,000 Sudanese refugees to return from Ethiopian refugee camps to South Sudan. The first organized repatriation movement from the camps is expected to take place in March. So far, 14,000 Sudanese refugees have asked UNHCR to assist them to return home in 2006 – the first group will return from Bonga refugee camp to Blue Nile State." **[6v] (Situation Reports - No. 49)**

30.22 The UNHCR Situation Report of 9 March 2006 stated that: "UNHCR [had] held a cross-border meeting in Asosa (Ethiopia) on 21 February [2006] to discuss the practical modalities for the repatriation from Ethiopian refugee camps to Blue Nile State. It was agreed that approximately 4,500 refugees will be repatriated from Ethiopia to Chali El Fiel village and Penawayu village before the start of the rainy season. Those from other villages in Chali will be repatriated after the rainy season. The first repatriation movement will take place towards the end of March, starting with one convoy a week and then increasing the number to three convoys in April and eventually looking at the possibility of having four to five convoys in May. Each convoy will carry 500 refugees." **[6v] (Situation Reports - No. 50)** In April 2006, it was reported that the first group of 300 Sudanese refugees from Ethiopia had arrived in Southern Sudan **[10dg]**

KENYA

30.23 The two-year long peace negotiations that led to the signing of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement on 9 January 2005 were held in the capital of Kenya, Nairobi. (FCO, Country Profile, 6 January 2006) **[4a] (POLITICS)**

Sudanese refugees

30.24 A December 2005 IRIN report noted that: "Some refugees have already started returning on their own to southern Sudan from Kenya. On Saturday, the first official voluntary repatriation by the UNHCR [United Nations' High Commissioner for Refugees] to southern Sudan from Kakuma camp in northeastern Kenya, started with the departure of some 150 refugees by road and air." **[10dh]**

30.25 Whilst in January 2006, UNHCR reported:

> "Together with Sudan and Kenya, UNHCR has signed a milestone tripartite agreement that sets out the roles and obligations of each side in helping South Sudanese refugees go home from Kenya, where they have received protection for the past 14 years. The agreement, signed in Nairobi yesterday (Thursday, 12 Jan. [2006]), is the first of seven tripartite agreements we expect to sign with countries neighbouring Sudan that will clear the way for up to 70,000 refugees to return to South Sudan in the first half of this year. Some 10,000 of these may come from Kenya alone." **[6v] (Briefing notes - Kenya/Sudan: Milestone tripartite agreement signed for return)**

LIBYA

30.26 ICG's January 2006 Report, 'Sudan: Saving Peace in the East', stated that:

> "In the absence of any immediate threat to its own security, such as could be postulated in the Darfur case, and, seemingly, in the absence of vital economic interests, Libya's main motivation in the East is most likely preventing further involvement by the wider international community in Sudan. It is doubtful whether it has the expertise, or more importantly the political will, to address the conflict within a framework compatible with the CPA." **[14b] (p23)**

30.27 The Report also pointed to the loss of Beja Congress trust in the Libyan authorities following a secretly negotiated settlement between the NCP and the Free Lions in Tripoli. **[14b] (p19, 24)** The agreement restored as many as 600 Land Cruisers that the Sudanese authorities had confiscated from the Rashaida in the early 1990s. **[14b] (p19)**

30.28 "The Free Lions denied the agreement undermined the Eastern Front or jeopardised January 2006 talks in Tripoli and claimed it merely resolved an isolated bilateral issue by providing 'restitution' to aggrieved Rashaida. Furthermore, they said, 'issues of power and wealth were not discussed'. This explanation, however, has done little to mute criticism of a deal that has placed tremendous strain on the Eastern Front and exposed its frailty." **[14b] (p19)**

UGANDA

30.29 IRIN reported that, in September 2005, one of the main roads linking northern Uganda and the southern Sudanese garrison town of Juba was reopened, despite not yet being completely safe for all travellers. "Businessmen, who had been flying their supplies from Khartoum to Juba for years, have now started using the road to transport their goods to the garrison town. [SPLM/A official George] Riak said that the road passes through the towns of Yei and Loka. In addition to easing transport to Juba, the newly opened route should boost trade between Uganda and Sudan." **[10bo]**

30.30 The US Department of State's Human Rights Report, 2005 stated that: "The [Sudanese] government permitted the Ugandan army access to the South to pursue the LRA. Although Ugandan military operations significantly reduced LRA numbers, the LRA continued to operate in the South and to hold child abductees; such LRA attacks restricted humanitarian activities." **[3a] (Section 5)** Following the signing of the peace agreement between the SPLM/A and the Government of Sudan on 9 January 2005, IRIN reported that the late John Garang, the then leader of the former rebel movement, had said that the semi-autonomous government of south Sudan wished to help end the LRA's rebellion in Uganda. **[10di]** Garang had also stated that the SPLM/A was prepared to fight against LRA forces found within their territory. **[10di]**

30.31 The US Department of State's June 2005 Trafficking in Persons Report stated that:

> "During the year, the government increased border cooperation and surveillance with the neighboring Government of Uganda to combat the LRA and its continuing terrorist operations in southern Sudan, including trafficking

in children. The government permitted the Ugandan military to take action against the LRA on Sudanese territory along the Ugandan border. Sudanese security forces and SPLA elements also engaged LRA forces that had raided further north into Sudan." **[3e] (p17)**

Lord's Resistance Army (LRA)

30.32 A February 2005 International Crisis Group (ICG) Policy Briefing entitled, 'Peace in Northern Uganda: Decisive Weeks Ahead', recorded that: "Under pressure, the Sudan government has – for now at least – cut most of its links with the LRA, which for years it supplied with arms, food and sanctuary." **[14j] (p3)** Although, the Institute for Security Studies' (ISS's) June 2004 report stated that the Government claimed in September 2002 to have ended its support for the LRA, "But since then a large number of reports from victims and their supporters in northern Uganda, together with the SPLM/A [Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army], have held that the Sudanese armed forces never ended their relations with the LRA." **[43b] (p8) ('Insecurity in South Sudan: A threat to the IGAD Peace Process')**

30.33 The ICG's February 2005 Policy Briefing also stated that it had information that the Sudanese government continued to provide support for the LRA. **[14j] (p3)** Even if this was not the case, the ICG expressed concern that Sudanese military intelligence officers might resume their support to the LRA as "There are elements in the Khartoum government that remain interested in keeping the organisation alive as a tool precisely for the purpose of destabilising the South." **[14j] (p5)**

30.34 Despite reports that both the government in Khartoum and the SPLM/A were willing to assist the UPDF against the LRA, in September 2005 IRIN and the BBC reported on the continuing presence of the LRA in south Sudan, and further abuses attributed to the rebel group in the region, including the hijacking of vehicles on the newly opened road between Yei and Juba, and attacks on villages in the areas of Lanya and Loka situated west of Yei, in which homes were burnt and an unspecified number of people were abducted. **[9y] [10bn-10bq]**

30.35 On the 26 August 2006 the BBC Online news reported that the LRA and the Ugandan government had signed a truce during peace talks held in Juba, southern Sudan bringing an end to the 20 year conflict in northern Uganda. The Ugandan government promised not to attack the rebels once the truce is in place. **[9an]**

30.36 IRIN News reported in September 2006 that: "An estimated 800,000 displaced Ugandans are expected to return to their villages after a ceasefire was agreed between the Ugandan government and the Lord's Resistance Army (LRA) last month." **[10dj]**

Sudanese refugees

30.37 IRIN also reported in September 2006 that: "Up to 4,560 Sudanese refugees have returned home from settlements in Uganda while Kiryandongo hosts up to 15,024 mainly Sudanese, refugees." **[10dj]**

Annex A: Chronology of major events

1989 **June:** Lt Gen Omar Hassan Ahmed al-Bashir assumed power after a bloodless coup. A 15-member Revolutionary Command Council for National Salvation (RCC) was formed. Al-Bashir rapidly dismantled the civilian ruling apparatus. Civilian newspapers were closed, political parties were banned and a state of emergency declared. Thirty members of the former government were detained. **[1a] (p1090)**

For further information on history prior to June 1989, refer to Europa Regional Surveys of the World: Africa South of the Sahara 2005, Annex I source **[1a]**.

1991 **August:** Late August saw a split in the SPLA. The new faction was favoured by the Nuer people, whilst the Dinka still supported Garang. **[1a] (p1091)**

1992 **February:** A 300-member transitional National Assembly was created, comprising of members of the RCC, state governors, army and police representatives, former DUP and UP members and former aides to Nimeri. **[1a] (p1091)**

1993 **October:** The RCC was disbanded, having appointed al-Bashir as President and head of a new civilian administration. **[1a] (p1091)**

1994 **February:** Sudan was redivided into 26 states instead of nine. The executive and legislative power of the states was expanded. Southern states were expected to be exempt from Shari'a law. **[1a] (p1091)**

1995 **June:** The NDA – including the SPLA, DUP, UP and SCP – held a conference in Asmara and announced plans for self-determination once the al-Bashir regime was ousted. **[1a] (p1092)**

1996 **March:** First legislative and presidential elections since 1989 took place on 6 and 17 March. Opposition groups did not field candidates and al-Bashir returned for a further five-year term. Dr al-Turabi (NIF) was elected speaker of the National Assembly. **[1a] (p1092)**

1997 **April:** The southern factions who had signed the peace charter with the Government in early 1996 finalised and signed the Peace Accord. **[1a] (p1093)**

1998 **May:** Voting took place between 1 and 20 May in a referendum on the new Constitution; results were expected at the end of June. **[1a] (p1093)**

1999 **January:** The Political Association Act came into effect. The voting age was changed from 18 to 17. **[1a] (p1093)**
On 26 November the Sudanese government and the opposition Umma Party signed a peace accord, which was criticised by the Sudan People's Liberation Army and the National Democratic Alliance. **[1a] (p1093)**
On 12 December, President al-Bashir dissolved Parliament and declared a three-month state of emergency, which he said was to preserve the unity of the country. Emergency laws took effect on 13 December with the promise of presidential decrees to follow. **[1a] (p1093)**

2000 **January:** President al-Bashir appointed a new government, shortly after reaching agreement with his rival, Islamist Hassan al-Turabi, on proposals to end their power struggle. **[1a] (p1093)**
March: The Umma Party withdrew from the exiled National Democratic Alliance opposition coalition during a meeting of NDA leaders in Asmara. **[1a] (p1094)** The Government extended the state of emergency from three to twelve months. **[1a] (p1093)**
May: Tensions between Hassan al-Turabi and President al-Bashir increased as al-Turabi was suspended as Secretary-General of the National Congress. **[1a] (p1094)**
June: Hassan al-Turabi was removed from the position of Secretary-General of the National Congress Party and formed a new political party called the Popular National Congress. **[1a] (p1091)**
December: Presidential and parliamentary elections took place from 13 to 22 December: Sudan's National Elections Authority (NEA) declared President al-Bashir the winner of the presidential election. **[1a] (p1094)**

2001 **On 3 January**, President al-Bashir extended the state of emergency for a further year. **[1a] (p1094)**
On 12 February, President al-Bashir was sworn in as President of Sudan for his second term of office. Hassan al-Turabi, leader of the Popular National Congress Party (PNC) and senior members of the PNC were arrested following allegations that the party was developing links with the SPLA, and advocating the overthrow of the government. **[1a] (p1094)**
September: The United Nations Security Council lifted the diplomatic sanctions that were imposed against Sudan in April 1996. **[1a] (p1097)**

2002 **January:** A military ceasefire between the SPLA and government forces became effective for six months in the Nuba Mountains. **[1a] (p1094)**
July: The Government and the SPLM/A signed a peace deal after five weeks of talks. The peace deal included agreement on the separation of state and religion as well as self-determination for the southern Sudanese. Opposition political parties cautiously approved the peace deal but no agreement was reached regarding a ceasefire. **[1a] (p1095)**
August/September: Fighting broke out between the SPLA and government forces in the south. The Government responded by suspending peace talks with the SPLM/A. **[1a] (p1095)**
October: The Government and the SPLM/A signed a Memorandum of Understanding (MOU) agreeing to resume talks and to implement a cessation of hostilities for the duration of the talks. The peace talks resumed. **[1a] (p1095)**
December: Sudan's Parliament approved the extension of the state of emergency for another year. **[1a] (p1094-5)**

2003 **February:** In the Darfur States, members of the Fur, Zaghewa and Massaleit tribes – in the form of the SLM/A and the JEM – began an armed rebellion to protest against the political and economic marginalisation of the region. **[1a] (p1096)**
October: The PNC leader, al-Turabi, was released after nearly three years in detention and the ban on his party was lifted. **[9a] (p4)**

2004 **January:** The army moved to quell the rebel uprising in the western region of Darfur, causing hundreds of thousands of refugees to flee to neighbouring Chad. **[9a] (p4)**

March: A UN official said pro-government Arab 'Janjaweed' militias were carrying out systematic killings of African villagers in Darfur. **[9a] (p4)** Army officers and opposition politicians, including Islamist leader Hassan al-Turabi, were arrested over an alleged coup plot. **[9a] (p4)**
April: The Government and the SLM/A signed a 45-day ceasefire in Darfur State, which did not hold, as clashes continued. **[1a] (p1096)**
On 20 October, the African Union (AU) agreed to boost the number of peacekeepers in Darfur and to send in a civilian police force. The deployment of the armed force, which would number 3,320, was expected in a matter of weeks. **[10dk]**
On 9 November, the Sudanese government agreed to end military flights over Darfur and signed a series of breakthrough agreements in the Nigerian capital city, Abuja, touching on security and humanitarian issues to end 20 months of hostilities with the region's rebels. **[10dk]**
On 13 December, continuing violence in Darfur was reported to be derailing efforts to find a political road map out of the Darfur crisis, according to delegates at AU-sponsored talks in Abuja. **[10dk]**
On 31 December, a permanent ceasefire was signed by the Government of Sudan and the SPLM/A. **[10dl]**

2005 **On 9 January**, the Government of Sudan and the Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army sign the Comprehensive Peace Agreement to bring an end to Sudan's 21-year civil war. **[10ac]**
On 13 January, it was reported that a third rebel movement, called the National Movement for Reconstruction/Reform and Development, had emerged in Darfur and was successfully negotiating with the Sudanese government. **[10dm]**
On 25 January, the Report of the International Commission of Inquiry (ICI) on Darfur to the United Nations (UN) Secretary-General is released, which concluded that the human rights abuses committed in Darfur did not amount to genocide. **[6e]**
On 23 February, it was reported that the Beja Congress (BC) and the Free Lions Association had merged to form a new group called the Eastern Front (EF). **[12f]**
29 March: The UN Security Council decides to freeze assets and impose a travel ban on those believed to have committed human rights abuses or violated the ceasefire agreement in Darfur. The resolution also bans the sale or supply of military equipment to nongovernmental entities or individuals involved in the Darfur conflict, including the Sudanese government. **[10ac]**
June: the Government and the exiled opposition political grouping, the National Democratic Alliance, signed a reconciliation agreement which allowed the group into the power-sharing administration. **[9a]** Hassan al-Turabi, who was detained in March 2004 over an alleged coup plot, was freed by the president. **[9a]**
On 6 June Luis Moreno-Ocampo, ICC (International Criminal Court) prosecutor, opens investigations into human rights abuses in Darfur, whilst on 13 June, a court set up by the Sudanese government starts hearing the cases of 160 people accused of committing crimes in Darfur. **[10ac]**
On 9 July, the leader of the former rebel group, the Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army, John Garang, was sworn in as first vice-president and an interim Constitution, giving the south a large degree of autonomy, was signed. **[9a] (p4)**

On 11 July, President al-Bashir issued a decree ending the country's 16-year state of emergency in all the states of Sudan except the three strife-torn states of Darfur and two eastern states bordering Eritrea. **[10i]**

1 August: the Government announced the death of John Garang in an air crash, sparking three days of deadly clashes in the capital, Juba and other towns between southern African Sudanese and northern Arab Sudanese. **[9a] (p4) [10ac] [38a] [15aa-15ab]** Garang was succeeded by Salva Kiir. **[9a] (p4) [10ac]**

On 31 August Sudan's new interim National Assembly, which was appointed by decree by President al-Bashir, held its first session. **[10ac]**

20 September: Government of National Unity announced. **[10ac] [25f]**

22 October: Government of Southern Sudan formed. **[10ac] [25f]**

November: Minni Arko Minnawi elected as the new president of Darfur's main rebel group, the SLM/A. Incumbent president, Abdel Wahed Mohamed al-Nour refused to recognise the election outcome. **[10ac]**

On 29 November the seventh round of the Darfur peace talks opened in Abuja, Nigeria. **[4a]**

On 5 December the south Sudan President, Salva Kiir Mayardit, signed the Interim Constitution of south Sudan. **[10ac]**

2006 **January:** The two main rebel groups in Darfur – the JEM and the SLM/A – announce that they have united under the banner the Alliance of Revolutionary Forces of West Sudan. **[13b]**

On 8 February the Chad and Sudan Government reached agreement in Libya to end support to each other's rebel groups. Nevertheless, cross-border raids continued and high-level defections from Chad's army to the Darfur-based Chadian rebels increased the likelihood of a worsening of relations between the countries. **[14a]**

On 5 May the Khartoum government and the SLM/A signed a peace accord. Two smaller rebel groups reject the deal. **[9a] [10dq]**

August: Sudan rejects UN Resolution calling for a UN Peacekeeping force in Darfur **[9a]**

See also Section 3.01: History and Section 7.01: Human rights for information on events affecting the human rights of individuals and groups, and the restriction of fundamental freedoms.

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

Annex B: Political organisations

This list should not be viewed as exhaustive.

Alliance of the People's Working Forces
Based in Khartoum.

The leader is Gaafar Muhammad Nimeri. The acting Secretary-General is Kamal ad-Din Muhammad Abdullah. **[1a] (p1113)**

Baa'th Party
Both the pro-Syrian and pro-Arab (Iraqi) factions are members of the NDA.

According to the Danish Fact Finding Report of 2001, "The pan-Arab Baa'th Party (BP) is divided into pro-Syrian and pro-Arab [Iraqi] factions, but members of both factions are at risk of attack." **[23b] (p18)** The Baa'th Party reportedly remained committed to unifying Sudan with either Egypt or Libya, according to sudan.net, as an initial step in the creation of a single nation encompassing all Arabic-speaking countries. **[57] (p3)** However, the Baa'th Party's ideological reservations about the regimes in those two countries prohibited active political backing for this goal. **[57] (p3)** According to sudan.net, "The Nimeiri and al-Bashir governments alternately tolerated and persecuted the Baa'th." **[57] (p3)**

Beja Congress (BC)

The Sudan Tribune published a letter in June 2006 from Abu Amna of the Beja Congress, it was addressed to the United Nations Secretary-General Mr. Koffi Annan. Abu Amna described the Beja Congress as a: "Political organization established in 1958 to propagate the plight of the Peoples of Eastern Sudan. Its main aim has always been to struggle for the achievement of democracy, equality and fair distribution of wealth and power as a way of ending marginalization and underdevelopment in the Region." **[12k]**

Secretary-General (Internal) - Osman Fagarai, a Police General. **[3b] (p9)**

The *Sudan Tribune* reproduced an August 2004 Reuters report in which "The Beja Congress (BC), which claims to control large parts of the east, say they're still observing a self-imposed ceasefire and would attack only if provoked." **[25d]** The report stated that the BC's ceasefire had been in effect since November 2003, as the rebels awaited the final result of the north-south peace talks. **[25d]**

The Beja Congress refused to attend the January 2005 Government of Sudan-National Democratic Alliance (NDA) peace talks in Cairo that resulted in a preliminary peace agreement between the two parties. **[10dr] [9p]** In January 2005, leading members of the Beja tribe presented a list of demands to the Government authorities in Port Sudan, an action followed by the demonstration of thousands of Beja. **[9k] [17b] [16h-16i] [10u]**

An IRIN News report of 14 June 2006 noted that The Eastern Front (EF) – an alliance between the Beja Congress and the Rashaida Free Lions had been active near the Eritrean boarder, but fighting was sporadic and on a small scale. **[10ds]**

Democratic Unionist Party (DUP/DUP-Mirghani)

Based in Khartoum, leadership in exile. Leader - Mohammad Osman (Uthman) al-Mirghani. Conservative in political outlook. The DUP is one of the founder members of the National Democratic Alliance (NDA) opposition umbrella group. **[1a] (p1113)**

The DUP was formed in 1968 through the merger of two long-established parties, the People's Democratic Party (PDP) and the National Unionist Party (NUP); it is a largely secularist Islamic centre party and is supported primarily by the Khatmiya Islamic order. **[58] (p565) [1a] (p1089)** *Political Parties of the World* stated that: "After the 1989 military coup, the DUP leader, Osman al-Mirghani, went into exile and aligned the DUP with the National Democratic Alliance (NDA), of which he became chairman in 1995." **[58] (p565)**

According to the Report of the 2001 Danish Fact Finding Mission, the DUP is split into a number of small groups but there are two main factions, Hindi and Mirghani. **[23b] (p17)**

Democratic Unionist Party (DUP/DUP-Hindi) – (registered)
Leader - Siddiq al-Hindi. Splinter group from Mirghani's DUP, pro-Government and not a member of the NDA.

Siddiq al-Hindi returned to Sudan in 1997 to establish a faction of the DUP, sometimes known as the 'DUP General Secretariat', with himself as chairman. **[58] (p565)**

Free Sudanese National Party (FSNP)
Based in Khartoum. Chairman – Philip Abbas Ghabbush. **[1a] (p1113)**
Officially registered in April 1999 **[58] (p565)**

Independent Democrats
Based in Khartoum. Leader – As-Samawitt Husayn Osman Mansur. **[1a] (p1113)**

Islamic-Christian Solidarity
Based in Khartoum. Founder – Hatim Abdullah az-Zaki Husayn. **[1a] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

Islamic Revival Movement
Based in Khartoum. Founder – Siddiq al-Haj as-Siddiq. **[1a] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

Islamic Socialist Party
Based in Khartoum. Leader – Salah al-Musbah. **[1a] (p1113)**

Islamic Ummah Party (IUP) – (registered)
Officially registered as a political party on 13 April 1999. Leader - Wali al-Din al-Hadi al-Mahdi. Despite the similar name, this party is completely separate and independent of the Umma Party led by Sadiq al-Mahdi. The IUP is allied with the Government. **[1a] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

Justice and Equality Movement (JEM)
Darfurian-based political movement/rebel group that emerged in 2001. **[6e] (p39)** Leader – Dr Khalil Ibrahim, a former state minister. The JEM is allegedly linked to the Popular National Congress (PNC), although Ibrahim has denied this claim. **[16p] [6e] (p39)** It split into two factions in May 2004, one led by Ibrahim, the other by Colonel Gibril. **[6e] (p39)**

The Report of the International Commission of Inquiry (ICI) on Darfur to the United Nations (UN) Secretary-General, January 2005, stated that:

"The 'Black Book' appears to be the main ideological base of the JEM. This manifesto, which appeared in 2001, seeks to prove that there has been a total marginalization of Darfur and other regions of the Sudan, in terms of economic and social development, but also of political influence. It presents facts that aim to show, 'the imbalance of power and wealth in Sudan'. It was meant to be an anatomy of Sudan that revealed the gaps and discrimination in contrast to the positive picture promoted by the Government….The message is designed to appeal to all marginalized Sudanese - whether of Arab, Afro-Arab or African identity, Christian or Muslim. Based on this ideology, the JEM is not only fighting against the marginalization, but also for political change in the country, and has a national agenda directed against the present Government of the Sudan." **[6e] (p39)**

The Report continued: "In the field, it is difficult to make a distinction between JEM and SLM/A, as most often reports on actions by rebels do not distinguish between the two. It has been reported that members of the JEM have yellow turbans. It also appears that while SLM/A is the larger military actor of the two, the JEM is more political and has a limited military capacity, in particular following the reported split of the group and the ensuing emergence of the NMRD." **[6e] (p39)**

The ICI also stated that: "The Commission obtained very little information about the size and geographic location OF *[sic]* JEM forces in Darfur. Most of its members appear to belong to the Zaghawa tribe, and most JEM activity is reported in the northern parts of West Darfur." **[6e] (p39)** The National Movement for Reconstruction/Reform and Development reportedly emerged from a split in the JEM caused by the dissatisfaction of some JEM members at Hasan al-Turabi's influence over the armed group. **[10dm]**

See also Section 3.07: The Darfur conflict; Section 15: Ethnic groups/Darfur; Annex B: National Movement for Reconstruction/Reform and Development and Annex D: Black ethnic groups - Darfur

Justice Party
Based in Khartoum. Formed in 2002 by former members of the National Congress, including Dr Lam Akol. **[1a] (p1113)**

Korbaj (which in Arabic means 'whip')
According to the ICI, a small number of new armed groups have emerged in or near Darfur, but very little information is available about their political agenda, composition and activities. The ICI stated that this armed group, Korbaj, is supposedly composed of members of Arab tribes. **[6e] (p40)**

Moderate Trend Party
Based in Khartoum. Leader – Mahmud Jiha. **[1a] (p1113)**

National Democratic Party
Based in Khartoum. Formed in 2002 following merger of the Union of Nationalistic Forces, the Communist Party and the National Solidarity Party. **[1a] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

National Movement for Reconstruction/Reform and Development (NMRD)
A January 2005 UN Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) report stated that: "NMRD leader Nourene Manawi Bartcham, told an IRIN correspondent in N'Djamena at the end of December that his group broke away from JEM in April last year because it disagreed with the influence of Hassan Al Tourabi, an Islamic fundamentalist politician, over the rebel movement." **[10dm]** The report stated that the NMRD was

estimated to have 1,000 fighters and also noted that the JEM believed that the NMRD was a stooge of the Government. **[10dm]**

According to the ICI, "On 6 June [2004], the NMRD issued a manifesto stating that it was not party to the ceasefire agreement concluded between the Government and the SLM/A and the JEM in April, and that it was going to fight against the Government. The commanders and soldiers of this movement are mainly from the Kobera Zaghawa sub-tribe, a distinct sub-tribe of the Wagi Zaghawa, who are prominent in the SLM/A. The NMRD is particularly active in the Chadian border town of Tine and in the Jabel Moun area in West Darfur state." **[6e] (p40)**

See also Section 3.07: The Darfur conflict; Section 15: Ethnic groups/Darfur; Annex B: Justice and Equality Movement and Annex D: Black ethnic groups - Darfur

Nile Valley Conference
Based in Khartoum. Founder – Lt-Gen (ret) Umar Zaruq. **[1a] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

Popular Masses' Alliance
Based in Khartoum. Founder - Faysal Muhmad Husayn. **[1a] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

Popular National Congress Party (PNC/PC)
(also referred to as the People's National Congress or Popular Congress)
Founded - June 2000. Founder and leader - Hassan al-Turabi **[1a] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

According to Europa's Regional Surveys of the World: Africa South of the Sahara 2005, Hassan al-Turabi launched his own political party called the Popular National Congress Party (PNC) in June 2000. **[1a] (p1094)** Al-Turabi was detained on 21 February 2001 and finally released in October 2003. **[58] (p565)** The BBC reported that al-Turabi and other members of the PNC were arrested in late March/early April 2004. **[9ao-9aq]** One report stated that: "Sudanese authorities have suspended the party of the main opposition Islamist leader Hassan al-Turabi from political activity, a Sudanese newspaper said. Security forces have also reportedly shut down the party's headquarters." **[9ao]** Seven of those arrested were released in July 2004, according to the BBC. **[9ar]**

In September 2004, the Government of Sudan again accused the PNC of plotting to overthrow the current regime, a claim denied by the party. **[9a]** Mass arrests of party activists – including students – in Khartoum and Darfur, and tight security controls in the capital, followed. **[16r] (p20-21)** Hassan al-Turabi was released by the Government of Sudan on 30 June 2005 but many other members of the party are known or believed to still be in detention. **[16o-16p] [15a] (p8)**

An IRIN report of July 2005 recorded that: "The Popular Congress, the Ummah party and the Communist Party recently formed an alliance with a number of smaller parties to form an opposition to the government of national unity." **[10i]**

See also Section 12.18: Freedom of assembly and association/Members and supporters of the Popular/People's National Congress (PNC/PC); Annex B: Justice and Equality Movement

Al Shahamah (which in Arabic means 'The Nobility Movement')

According to the ICI, a small number of new armed groups have emerged in or near Darfur, but very little information is available about their political agenda, composition

and activities. **[6e] (p40)** The Report stated that this group, Al Shahamah, was first heard of at the end of September 2004, and is reportedly located in Western Kordofan state, which borders Darfur to the east. **[6e] (p40)** The ICI continued: "The group seeks fair development opportunities for the region, a review of the power and wealth sharing agreement signed between the Government and the Sudan People's Liberation Movement (SPLM), and a revision of the agreement on administrative arrangements for the Nuba Mountains and the Southern Blue Nile regions." **[6e] (p40)**

Socialist Popular Party
Based in Khartoum. Founder - Sayyid Khalifah Idris Habbani. **[1] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

Sudanese Central Movement
Based in Khartoum. Founder - Dr Muhammad Abu al-Qasim Haj Hamad. **[1] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

Sudanese Communist Party
Although some sources suggest that the Party was formed in 1944 the Communist Party of Sudan web pages indicate that the Party was formed in 1946. **[57], [59]** Leaders - Mohammad Ibrahim Nogud (NDA faction) and Al Khatim Adlan (non-NDA faction); Fatimah Ibrahim (faction unknown).

According to sudan.net, "The SCP was formed in 1944 and early established a strong support base in universities and labour unions." **[57] (p3)** The Danish Fact Finding Report for 2001 stated that the SCP is split into at least two factions led by Nogud and Al Khatim Adlan. **[23b] (p17)** The report stated that: "Adlan's faction is not a member of the NDA, but both factions of the SCP are banned in Sudan and both are [reportedly] under surveillance by the security forces." **[23b] (p17)** The SCP had support in both southern and northern Sudan and was opposed to the religiously based parties such as the DUP and UP. **[57] (p3) [23b] (p17)**

The 2001 Danish Fact Finding Report stated that: "Since the coup in 1989 the SCP has been behind one of the most effective opposition campaigns against the current regime." **[23b] (p17)**

An IRIN report of July 2005 recorded that: "The Popular Congress, the Ummah party and the Communist Party recently formed an alliance with a number of smaller parties to form an opposition to the government of national unity." **[10i]**

Sudanese Green Party
Based in Khartoum. Founder - Professor Zakaraia Bashir Imam. **[1a] (p1113), [58] (p565)**

Sudanese Initiative Party
Based in Khartoum. Leader - J'afar Karar. **[1a] (p1113)**

Sudanese Liberation Movement/Army (SLM/A)
The SPLA is the military wing of the SPLM, and is subordinate to it….Formed in 1983 when Lt-Col John Garang of the Sudanese army was sent to quell a mutiny in Bor of 500 southern troops who were resisting orders to be relocated to the north. Garang encouraged this and other mutinies in other garrisons and set himself up as head of the rebellion against Khartoum. In 1991, split into two factions: one, SPLM/A mainstream led by Garang, who supported a united Sudan, and the other, the SPLM/A-Nasir or -United under Riek Machar, Lam Akol Ajawin and Gordon Kong Chuol, who supported succession for the south and denounced Garang as a dictator. **[10du]**

According to the ICI Report of January 2005:

"During the Commission's meetings with the SLM/A leadership in Asmara, Eritrea, it was made clear that the group is divided into a political arm, the 'Movement', and a military arm, the 'Army'. At the outset of the conflict, the structure of the SLM/A remained unclear. In October 2003, the SLM/A reportedly held a conference in North Darfur State during which changes in their structure were discussed and a clear division of work proposed between the military and the political wings. Nowadays, and following the discussion members of the Commission had with SLM/A representatives in Eritrea, it appears that the movement's non-military chairman is Abdel Wahid Mohamad al Nur and that the main military leader and the group's Secretary-General is Minnie Arkawi Minawi. The negotiation team in the peace talks with the Government is headed by Dr. Sherif Harir. Little is known about the detailed structure, or about the actual size of the military arm. According to information obtained by the Commission, the SLM/A has acquired most of its weapons through the looting of Government installations, in particular police stations as well as army barracks. Other sources claim that foreign support has also played an important role in the build-up of the SLM/A forces. The Commission, however, was not in a position to confirm this." **[6e] (p38)**

The report continued:

"The Commission obtained little information about the areas controlled by the SLM/A in Darfur. While certain rural areas are said to be under the group's control, given its operation as a mobile guerilla group, these areas of control are not fixed. In the beginning of the conflict most of the fighting seems to have taken place in North and northern West Darfur, while it gradually moved southward into South Darfur during the last months of 2004." **[6e] (p38)**

See also Section 3.07: The Darfur conflict; Section 15: Ethnic groups/Darfur; and Annex D: Black ethnic groups - Darfur

Sudanese National Movement for the Eradication of Marginalisation
According to the ICI, a small number of new armed groups have emerged in or near Darfur, but very little information is available about their political agenda, composition and activities. **[6e] (p40)** The ICI stated that this group, the Sudanese National Movement for the Eradication of Marginalisation, emerged in December 2004 when it claimed responsibility for an attack on Ghubeish in Western Kordofan, and that "Little is known of this groups *[sic]*, but some reports claim it is a splinter group from the SLM/A." **[6e] (p40)**

Sudan People's Liberation Movement /Army (SPLM/A or SPLM-Mainstream)
Formed - 1983. **[58]** Leader - Salva Kiir. Member organisation of the NDA. Previously an opposition political movement (which retains its military wing) for southern Sudanese people until the signing of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement on 9 January 2005. **[9a]** Now the ruling party in south Sudan and a member of the National Government of Unity. **[10i, 10cr]**

The SPLM/A was created in 1983 when John Garang, who was then a Lieutenant Colonel in the Sudan People's Armed Forces (SPAF), was sent to quell an army rebellion by southern troops in Bor. **[57] (p2), [58] (p565)**Rather than ending the mutiny, Garang encouraged other garrisons to rebel. **[57] (p2), [58] (p565)**

According to the 2000 Danish Fact Finding Report, any Sudanese national can join the SPLM/A regardless of ethnic origin or religion. **[23a] (p18)** The Report stated that: "Most of its membership is drawn from three provinces in southern Sudan: Eastern Equatoria, Western Equatoria and Bahr El Ghazal, but the movement also has members from the Nuba Mountains, the Blue Nile province and to some extent from Darfur." **[23a] (p18)**

On 31 December 2004 the Government of Sudan and the SPLM/A signed a permanent ceasefire and, on 9 January 2005, both parties signed the Comprehensive Peace Agreement, bringing to an end the north-south conflict that had raged for 20 years. **[9as-9au] [10dw-10dz]** John Garang became First Vice President of the Sudan on 9 July 2005 but was killed in an air crash at the end of July 2005. **[15aa]** Salva Kiir, previously Garang's deputy, assumed the leadership of the SPLM and was later sworn in as First Vice President. **[10i, 10cr]** The SPLM, which will be responsible for a largely autonomous south for the six years prior to a referendum on self-determination, will have a 28 per cent share in parliament and a 30 per cent share of jobs in the central administration. **[9as-9at, 9au-9av] [10dw-10dx, 10dy-10ea]**

South Sudan Independence Movement/Army (SSIM/SSIA)
"Nuer-dominated militia, led by Riek Machar, who split from the SPLM/A in 1991, to form the SPLM/A-Nasir/United. In 1994 Riek became leader of the SSIM/A and Lam Akol took the name of SPLM/A-United for his faction in west-central Upper Nile. In 1995 Riek and Garang signed a ceasefire and agreed to reintegrate their forces, but in April 1996 Machar signed a deal with the government. In 1997, the SSIM/A merged with the other rebel factions which signed the April 1997 Khartoum peace accord to become the SSDF." (IRIN News) **[10dv]**

Sudanese National Party (SNP)
Based in Khartoum. Leader - Hasan al-Mahi - participates in NDA. The SNP is apparently officially recognised owing to its announced support of the Constitution and laws regarding party formation. During an All Nuba Conference held in Kauda, Nuba Mountains, the SNP, FSNP and Sudan National Party-Collective Leadership reportedly agreed to dissolve individually and then merge as one new party called the United Sudan National Party (USNP). **[52b]**

Umma (Ummah) Party (UP/'mainstream UP')
Mahdist party based on the Koran and Islamic traditions based in the Ansar Muslim sect. Chairman - Dr Umar Nurad Ad-Da'im. Leader - Sadiq al-Mahdi.

According to information found on sudan.net, "During the last period of parliamentary democracy, the UP was the largest in the country, and its leader [since 1970], Sadiq al Mahdi served as prime minister in all coalition governments between 1986 and 1989." **[57] (p1)** The party was originally founded in 1945 as the political organisation of the Islamic Ansar movement. **[57] (p1)** BBC News online reported in November 1999 that the Government had signed a peace accord with the Umma Party. **[9aw] (p1)**

The Danish Fact Finding Mission of 2001 stated that there was reportedly internal conflict due to the party's conciliation agreement of 1999 and continued co-operation with the Government. **[23b]** The party was a member of the NDA until, according to Europa 2005, it withdrew its membership in March 2000. **[1a] (p1113)** The UP had been able to perform its functions as a political party almost unhindered by the government since withdrawing from the NDA but, in April 2005, the party was formally banned. **[10w]** IRIN reported that: "The [news] agencies said security forces surrounded the party's headquarters on Wednesday morning, to stop a rally to celebrate the 20th anniversary of the fall of a previous regime. Scores of officials and party members were arrested.

Subsequently, officials received a notification banning all political activities by the party, claiming it had not been properly registered." **[10w]**

Nevertheless, in July 2005 IRIN reported that: "The Popular Congress, the Ummah party and the Communist Party recently formed an alliance with a number of smaller parties to form an opposition to the government of national unity." **[10i]**

See also Section 14.01 Political affiliation: Freedom of assembly and association/Members and supporters of the Umma/Ummah Party (UP)

Umma (Ummah) Party (registered)
Breakaway faction of UP-Mainstream, no longer in existence. Leader - Nur Jadayn

South Sudan Defence Force (SSDF)/United Democratic Salvation Front (USDF)
A collection of local militias, created as a loosely unified group by the 1997 Khartoum Agreement, and aligned to the Government of Sudan. The SSDF and the USDF (the former's political wing whose leader is Riek Mashar Teny-Dhurgon), according to an Institute for Security Studies (ISS) April 2004 report, are both internally divided organisations. The ISS report stated that the USDF did not have sufficient control over the SSDF and that the destabilised nature of these groups was a threat to the peace process. **[43b] ('The South Sudan Defence Force (SSDF): A challenge to the Sudan Peace Process')**

The same report contains a breakdown of the make-up of the SSDF, as of April 2004, and the various splits within the different militias. **[43b] ('The South Sudan Defence Force (SSDF): A challenge to the Sudan Peace Process')**

National Democratic Alliance (NDA)
Asmara-based organisation. Chair - Osman al-Mirghani. Vice Chairman. **[60a] (p2), [58] (p565)** The opposition movements that are members of the NDA include:

Beja Congress (BC)*
Baa'th Party (pro-Iraq)* **[23b]**
Baa'th Party (pro-Syria) **[23b]**
Democratic Unionist Party (DUP - Mirghani faction and its groupings)* **[23b]**
Legitimate Command (LC)* - formed from dissident military officers from Sudan Sudan Alliance Forces (SAF)* - founded in 1994 by Commander-in-Chief Brigadier Abd el-Aziz Khalid Osman)
Sudan African National Union (SANU)* **[23b]**
Sudanese Communist Party (SCP - Nogud faction)* **[23b]**
Sudan Federal Democratic Alliance (SFDA)* - founded 1994, Chair - Ahmad Dreige - advocates a decentralised, federal structure for Sudan
The Sudanese National Party (SNP)* **[23b]**
The Sudan People's Democratic Front (SPDF) **[23b]**
The Sudan People's Liberation Movement (SPLM)* - Leader - Salva Kiir - now also President of south Sudan and First Vice President of the National Government.
Free Lions Association* - an armed rebel group led by Mabrouk Mubarak operating in eastern Sudan between Kassala and Port Sudan. **[23b]**
Sudan Liberation Movement - an armed rebel group based in Darfur but with a national agenda. **[10du]**

* Indicates parties that were members of the Leadership Council of the NDA, along with the General Council of the Trade Union Federation, unidentified independent national figures and unidentified representatives of the liberated areas. **[60a] (p1)**

Political Parties of the World, published in 2005, stated that: "The NDA was formed in the immediate aftermath of the June 1989 military coup as a coalition which linked, somewhat awkwardly, a desperate group of opponents of the Bashir regime including the Sudan People's Liberation Movement/Army and a number of Muslim-based parties, many of which not only supported the imposition Islamic shari'a law on the south, but had also opposed Southern autonomy or secession prior to the coup." **[58] (p565)** The Alliance's own website stated that the NDA set up its headquarters outside Sudan in Asmara, the capital city of Eritrea, and there were also branch offices in Cairo, Nairobi, Washington and London. **[60a] (p1)**

In January 2005 the UN's Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN) and the British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC) recorded that, after months of talks, the government and the NDA had signed a tentative peave agreement in Cairo supporting the southern peace agreement and the drafting of a new Constitution, and calling for the formation of a neutral, professional army. **[10dm] [9p]** In February 2005 IRIN reported that 30 top officials of the NDA attended a conference funded by the US-based International Republican Institute, which was aimed at strengthening and developing Sudan's opposition parties. **[10eb]** Member parties of the NDA are due to receive an allocation of 14 per cent of the seats in Parliament, under the power-sharing agreement of May 2004. **[10ea]** The new government was due to have been set up by 9 August 2005, according to the Comprehensive Peace Agreement but was delayed due to disputes over the allocation of government posts. **[61]**

See also Annex B: Beja Congress

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

Annex C: Prominent people: past and present

The information below has been taken from the Official Government of Sudan website, source **[5c]**, which should be consulted for a more extensive list of Government ministers. Spellings and names used may vary in other source documents and throughout the Country of Origin Information Report (COI Report).

THE GOVERNMENT

Chief of State
Lt Gen Umar Hassan Ahmad Al-Bashier

First Vice-President
Salva Kiir Mayardit

Second Vice President
Ali Uthman Muhammad Taha

The information below has been taken from the Gurtong Peace Project website, source **[18k]**, which should be consulted for a more extensive list of Government ministers. Spellings and names used may vary in other source documents and throughout the Country of Origin Information Report (COI Report).

GOVERNMENT OF SOUTH SUDAN

President
H.E Lt. General Salva Kiir Mayardit

Vice-President
H.E Lt. Gen. Dr. Riek Machar Teny

For information on prominent people in opposition parties and rebel groups, see Annex B: Political organisations

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

Annex D: Main ethnic groups

This list should not be viewed as exhaustive.

The US State Department's Human Rights Report for 2005 (USSD 2005), published on 8 March 2006, stated that: "The population was a multiethnic mix of more than 500 Arab and African tribes with numerous languages and dialects." **[3a] (p17)**

See also Annex E: Languages of Sudan

ARAB ETHNIC GROUPS (MOSTLY NORTH SUDAN AND PARTS OF CENTRAL AND SOUTHERN SUDAN)

Baggara, Batahin, Beni Helba, Budairia, Dar Hamid, Habbania, Hamar, Hamr, Hassania, Hawasma, Hawawir, Jawamia, Kababisch, Kawahila, Kinana, Jaalin, Jim, Manasir, Masiria, Musallmia, Rubatab, Rufaa, Ruzaikat, Schaikia, Schukria, Selim, Taaischa

According to *Encyclopaedia Britannica* (EB) 2004, "Those Sudanese who consider themselves Arabs are, for the most part, racially mixed and many of them are indistinguishable from black southerners." **[62b] (p2)** EB 2004 also recorded that "Despite a common language and religion, the 'Arabs' do not constitute a cohesive group: they are highly differentiated in their mode of livelihood and comprise city dwellers, village farmers, and pastoral nomads." **[62b] (p2)**

EB 2004 recorded that:

"The Arabs have historically been divided into tribes based on presumed descent from a common ancestor. The tribal system has largely disintegrated in urban areas and settled villages, however, and retains its strength only among the nomads of the plains who raise cattle, sheep, and camels. Each Arab tribe or cluster of tribes is in turn assigned to a larger tribal grouping, of which the two largest are the Jalayin and the Juhaynah." **[62b] (p2-3)**

According to EB 2004, the Jalayin consisted of the sedentary agriculturalists along the middle Nile, whilst the Juhaynah encompassed the nomadic tribes of western and north-eastern Sudan, although some of them have also settled. **[62b] (p3)** The website of a photographer, F Jack Jackson, displayed one photograph of a Baggara tribeswoman taken in Sudan prior to the outbreak of the north-south civil war. **[66]**

NON-ARAB ETHNIC GROUPS COLLECTIVELY KNOWN AS THE BEJA (NORTH-EAST SUDAN)

Amarar, Beni Amer, Bischarin, Hadendoa **[40]**

According to EB 2004 and the US Library of Congress' Country Study of 1991 (LoC 1991) most Beja, pastoral nomads who inhabit the Red Sea Hills and have probably done so since ancient times, speak Arabic as a second language, and Arab influence has led the Beja to adopt Islam. **[62b] (p3) [37a] (p4)** LoC 1991 stated that the Beja adopted genealogies which link them to Arab ancestors, Arabised their names and included Arabic terms in their language. **[37a] (p4)** However, EB 2004 and LoC 1991 agreed that the Beja are mostly descended from an indigenous people and have retained their Bedawiye language. **[62b] (p3) [37a] (p4) [**LoC's 1991 study stated that: "In

the 1990s, most Beja belonged to one of four groups – the Bisharin, the Amarar, the Hadendown and the Bani Amar." **[37a] (p4)**

A January 2006 International Crisis Group (ICG) report noted:

"The population of the three states – Red Sea, Kassala and Gedaref – is approximately four million, a substantial part of which is the Beja nation, a confederation of indigenous non-Arab tribes whose ancestors have inhabited the semiarid areas between the Nile River and the Red Sea for more than 4,000 years. The Handendowa is the largest Beja tribe (and one of the largest tribes in Sudan, after the Dinka of the South and the Fur of Darfur), with an estimated population of 600,000. The three other largest Beja tribes are the Amar'ar, primarily in Red Sea State, the Beni Amer, divided between Sudan and Eritrea, and the Bishariyyn, divided between Sudan and Egypt. Almost all Beja tribes speak TuBedawiye (of the Cushitic linguistic group), except the Beni Amer, whose mother tongue is Tigre (a Semitic language)." **[14b] (p2)**

BLACK ETHNIC GROUPS - DARFUR (NORTH-WEST SUDAN)

Dago, Fur, Maba, Massaleit, Tama, Zaghawa **[40]**

According to the UNHCR's July 2000 Background Paper the Massaleit are Black African Muslims who live in Darfur State in the north-west of Sudan. **[6z] (p19)**

Encyclopaedia Britannica 2004 stated that: "Another non-Arabised Muslim people is the Fur; these sedentary agriculturalists live in or near the Marra Mountains in the far west." **[62b] (p3)** According to the Library of Congress 1991 study, the Fur have resisted Arabisation despite being long surrounded and ruled by Arabs. **[37a] (p5)** LoC's 1991 Study noted that: "Those [Fur] who acquired a substantial herd of cattle could maintain it only by living like the neighbouring Baqqara Arabs, and those who persisted in this pattern eventually came to be thought of as Baqqara." **[37a] (p5)**

According to EB 2004, the LoC 1991 study and Ethnologue 2004, on the plateau north of the Fur is the tribe the Arabs call the Zaghawa, who speak Zaghawa and large numbers of whom live in Chad. **[62a] [63] (p21) [37a] (p5)** The 1991 LoC study recorded that the Zaghawa are semi-nomadic people who call themselves Beri. **[37a] (p5)** According to Ethnologue 2004, the Zaghawa in Sudan numbered approximately 102,000 in 1982. **[63] (p21)** The LoC 1991 study stated that although "Herders of cattle, camels, sheep and goats, the Zaghawa also gained a substantial part of their livelihood by gathering wild grains and other products." **[37a] (p5)** The study also stated that whilst they were "Converted to Islam, the Zaghawa nevertheless retain much of their traditional religious orientation." **[37a] (p5)**

Human Rights Watch (HRW) reproduced a 'Map of Darfur', dated 2004, on its website, which showed the approximate locations of the main tribes in Darfur. **[19n]** A June 2004 Guardian Unlimited (UK) special report made one reference to the practice of scarification in Darfur, stating that "Refugee women in Mornay [Murnei] have African ritual facial scarring - three vertical stripes on each cheek - but also wear Muslim charms." **[64] (p3)**

BLACK ETHNIC GROUPS COLLECTIVELY KNOWN AS THE NUBIANS (PARTS OF NORTH SUDAN)

Anag, Barabra, Birked, Danagla, Dilling, Mahas, Midobi **[40]**

Encyclopaedia Britanica 2004 stated that: "Besides Arabs, there are several Muslim but non-Arab ethnic groups in the north." **[62b] (p3)** According to EB 2004 and the LoC 1991 study, the most prominent of these groups, the Nubians, lived along the Nile in the far north and in southern Egypt. **[62b] (p3) [37a] (p4)** However, LoC also recorded that Nile Nubians are known to have resettled in towns such as Khartoum, Kassala and Port Sudan. **[37a] (p4)** EB 2004 and LoC's 1991 study stated that they spoke Nubian and that most also spoke Arabic as a second language. **[62b] (p3) [37a] (p4)** LoC 1991 also stated that: "Other, much smaller groups speaking a related language and claiming a link with the Nile Nubians have been given local names, such as the Birqid and the Meidab in Darfur State." **[37a] (p4)**

See also Section 17:01 Ethnic groups/Nubians

BLACK ETHNIC GROUPS COLLECTIVELY KNOWN AS THE NUBA (CENTRAL SUDAN)

Kadugli, Katla, Koalib, Krongo, Nemyang or Nyima, Tagoi, Temeini

Encyclopaedia Britannica 2004 stated that: "One of the most important non-Muslim peoples in The Sudan is the Nuba, who live in the Nuba Mountains north of the Nilotes." **[62b] (p4)**

The Library of Congress' 1991 study also stated that: "The Kurdufanian languages these people [the Nuba] spoke were not generally mutually intelligible except for those of some adjacent communities." **[37a] (p9)** LoC's study considered that, given the Arabisation of the people around them, only a relatively small number of Nuba have adopted Arabic as their home language and even fewer have converted to Islam. **[37a] (p9)**

According to LoC's 1991 study, these groups, whilst collectively known as the Nuba, vary considerably in their culture and social organisation. **[37a] (p9)** The study recorded that some are patrilineally organised in that they base or trace their descent on the male line; others follow matrilineal patterns as they trace their descent on the female line; and a very few, in south-eastern Nuba, have both patri- and matrilineal groupings in the same community. **[37a] (p9)** LoC 1991 also recorded that Nile Nubians, although seeking to retain a link with their traditional homeland, have resettled in towns such as Khartoum, Kassala and Port Sudan to work as domestic servants and semi-skilled labourers but also as teachers or civil servants. **[37a] (p4)**

According to the Leni Riefenstahl website, the German director-photographer lived with at least two different Nuba tribes between 1962 and 1977. **[65a]** The website reproduced a selection of photographs, primarily of the Masakin Qisar Nuba and the Kau Nuba. **[65a] [65b]** These images provide some background information to the cultural practices of these two tribes, and show various scarification patterns. **[65a] [65b]** The website of another photographer, F Jack Jackson, displayed photographs of Nuba tribespeople taken in Sudan prior to the outbreak of the north-south civil war. **[66]**

BLACK ETHNIC GROUPS (CENTRAL AND SOUTH SUDAN)

Acholi, Anuak, Azande, Baka, Banda, Bari, Berta or Schankalla, Bongo, Dinka, Karamojo, Koma, Kreisch, Lango, Lotuko, Luo, Madi, Mangbetu, Moru, Mundu, Murle or Molen, Ndogo, Nuer, Shilluk/Schilluk, Sere, Turkana

Encyclopaedia Britannica 2004 stated that: "Chief among the Nilotic peoples are the Dinka, Nuer and Shilluk, who together make up almost one-fifth of The Sudan's total population." **[62b] (p4)** According to Ethnologue 2004 and Languages of the World, 1995, the languages of these three groups have the same name as their group (e.g. the Dinka speak Dinka). **[63] (p6-7, 16, 17) [49] (p358)** The LoC 1991 study recorded that the Dinka made up roughly 40 per cent of southern Sudan's population and approximately 10 per cent of Sudan's population as a whole; the Nuer were between a quarter to a third the size of the Dinka and the Shilluk about a quarter of the size of the Nuer. **[37a] (p6)** The LoC's 1991 study reported that: "The Dinka are considered to have as many as twenty-five tribal groups. The Nuer have nine or ten separately named groups." **[37a] (p6)**

According to Encyclopaedia Britannica 2004, "The Dinka are mostly cattle-herders on the plains east of the White Nile, while the Shilluk are more settled farmers on the West Bank of the river. The Nuer live farther south, east of the Mountain Nile." **[62b] (p4)** LoC's 1991 study stated that: "The Dinka were widely distributed over the northern part of the southern region, particularly Aali an Nil and Bahr al Ghazal." **[37a] (p6)** The LoC study also recorded that the Nuer populace was widely distributed, while the Shilluk, who call themselves Collo, were permanently settled in a limited and unbroken area just north of the point where the Bahr al Jabal becomes the White Nile. **[37a] (p6-7)**

The Gurtong Peace Project website provides the profiles of South Sudanese Communities **[18l]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

Annex E: Languages of Sudan

This list should not be viewed as exhaustive. For languages estimated to be spoken in Sudan by fewer than 20,000 persons, refer to Ethnologue, source **[63]**.

According to *Encyclopaedia Britannica* (EB) 2004, "There are more than 100 languages spoken as mother tongues in the Sudan." **[62b] (p6)** Ethnologue 2004 listed 142 languages for Sudan and stated: "Of those, 134 are living languages and 8 are extinct." **[63] (p1)** The US Library of Congress' (LoC 1991) country study dated June 1991 claimed that: "The number of languages spoken in Sudan is assumed to be about 400 languages, including languages spoken by an insignificant number of people." **[37a] (p2)** LoC's study also stated that: "English is widely spoken as a second language in the North and to a lesser extent in the South." **[37a] (p5)**

See also Annex D: Main ethnic groups

ACHERON
[ACZ] Northern Sudan, Kordofan Province, southern Nuba Hills. *Alternate names:* GARME. *Dialects:* EASTERN ACHERON, WESTERN ACHERON. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kordofanian Proper, Talodi, Talodi Proper, Tocho. **[63]**

ACHOLI
[ACO] 27,000 in Sudan (1978 SIL). Southern Sudan, Opari District, Acholi Hills. *Alternate names:* ACOLI, ATSCHOLI, SHULI, GANG, LWO, AKOLI, ACOOLI, LOG ACOLI, DOK ACOLI. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Luo, Southern, Luo-Acholi, Alur-Acholi, Lango-Acholi. **[63]**

ANUAK
[ANU] 52,000 in Sudan (1991 UBS). Population total both countries 98,000. *Alternate names:* ANYWAK, ANYWA, YAMBO, JAMBO, NURO, ANYUAK, DHO ANYWAA. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Luo, Northern, Anuak. **[63]**

AMA
[NYI] 70,000 (1982 SIL). Northern Sudan, Kordofan Province, north-west of Dilling on range of hills of which Jebel Nyimang is a part, and on the Mandal range. *Alternate names:* NYIMANG, INYIMANG, NYIMA, NYIMAN. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Western, Nyimang. **[63]**

ARABIC, STANDARD
[ABV] Middle East, North Africa. *Classification:* Afro-Asiatic, Semitic, Central, South, Arabic.

ARABIC, SUDANESE CREOLE
[PGA] 20,000 first language and 44,000 second language speakers in Juba alone (1987 estimate). Southern Sudan, in the towns and many villages all over Equatoria Region, and up into Bahr al Ghazal and Upper Nile regions. Refugees have gone to other countries. *Alternate names:* JUBA ARABIC, SOUTHERN SUDAN ARABIC, PIDGIN ARABIC. *Classification:* Creole, Arabic based. **[63]**

ARABIC, SUDANESE SPOKEN
[APD] 15,000,000 or more in Sudan, 51 per cent of population (1991). Population total all countries 16,000,000 to 19,000,000. *Alternate names:* KHARTOUM ARABIC.

Dialects: KHARTOUM, WESTERN SUDANESE, NORTH KORDOFAN ARABIC, JA'ALI, SHUKRI. *Classification:* Afro-Asiatic, Semitic, Central, South, Arabic. **[63]**

BAKA
[BDH] 25,000 in Sudan (1993 UBS). Population total both countries 26,300. *Alternate names:* TARA BAAKA. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Central Sudanic, West, Bongo-Bagirmi, Bongo-Baka, Baka. **[63]**

BARI
[BFA] 226,000 in Sudan (1978 SIL), including 26,400 in Kuku, 18,000 in Nyangbara, 3,400 in Nyepu, 25,000 in Pojulu. Population total both countries 286,000 or more. *Alternate names:* BERI. *Dialects:* KUKU, NYANGBARA (NYANGWARA, NYAMBARA), NYEPU (NYEFU, NYEPO, NYPHO, NGYEPU), PÖJULU (PAJULU, FADJULU, FAJELU, MADI), LIGO (LIGGO). *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Eastern, Bari. **[63]**

BEDAWI
[BEI] 951,000 in Sudan (1982 SIL) including 30,000 Hadendoa, 15,000 Bisharin (1992). Population total all countries 1,148,000. *Alternate names:* BEJA, BEDAWIYE, BEDAUYE, TO-BEDAWIE, BEDJA. *Dialects:* HADENDOA (HADENDOWA, HADENDIWA), HADAREB (HADAAREB), BISHARIN (BISARIAB), BENI-AMIR. *Classification:* Afro-Asiatic, Cushitic, North. **[63]**

BERTA
[WTI] 22,000. Northern Sudan. *Alternate names:* BARTA, BURTA, 'BENI SHANGUL', WETAWIT. *Dialects:* SHURU, BAKE, UNDU, MAYU, FADASHI. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Berta. **[63]**

DAGIK
[DEC] (38,000 with Ngile; 1982 SIL). Northern Sudan, Kordofan Province, Nuba Mountains, on some outlying hills in Mesakin Hills, Reika village. *Alternate names:* MASAKIN, MASAKIN DAGIG, DAGIG, REIKHA, DENGEBU. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kordofanian Proper, Talodi, Talodi Proper, Ngile-Dengebu. **[63]**

DAJU, DAR FUR
[DAJ] 70,000 to 90,000 all Daju in Dar Fur (1983 Bender). Northern Sudan, Dar Fur Province, in the Daju Hills 25 miles north-east of Nyala. Also in Geneina District in Dar Masalit. The West Kordofan dialect is in the Daju Hills near Lagowa, with main settlements at Dar el Kabira, Nyukri, and Tamanyik and other hills. *Alternate names:* NYALA-LAGOWA, FININGA, DAGU, DAJU FERNE, BEKE. *Dialects:* NYALA, LAGOWA. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Western, Daju, Western Daju. **[63]**

DAJU, DAR SILA
[DAU] Northern Sudan. Nearly all those Daju of Dar Sila who are in Sudan have migrated into Dar Fur and settled there in recent times. *Alternate names:* SILA, SULA, MONGO-SILA, BOKOR, BOKORUGE, BOKORIKE. *Dialects:* MONGO, SILA. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Western, Daju, Western Daju. **[63]**

DIDINGA
[DID] 58,000 (1978 SIL). Southern Sudan, Didinga Hills and north of Nagishot. *Alternate names:* 'DI'DINGA, XAROXA, TOI, LANGO. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Eastern, Surmic, South, South-west, Didinga-Murle, Didinga-Longarim. **[63]**

DINKA, NORTH-EASTERN
[DIP] 320,000 (1986 UBS) including 7,200 Abialang, 9,000 Dongjol, 2,500 Luac, 16,000 Ngok-Sobat, 20,000 Jok, 13,500 Ageer, 2,000 Rut, 400 Thoi. Southern Sudan, north-east of the Sudd, along both sides of the White Nile, and along the Sobat River. *Alternate names:* PADANG, WHITE NILE DINKA. *Dialects:* ABILIANG (DINKA IBRAHIM, AKOON, BAWOM, BOWOM), DONGJOL, LUAC (LUAIC), NGOK-SOBAT (NGORK, JOK), AGEER (AGER, AGEIR, ABUYA, BEER, NIEL, NYEL, PALOC, PALOIC), RUT, THOI. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Dinka-Nuer, Dinka. **[63]**

DINKA, NORTH-WESTERN
[DIW] 80,000 Ruweng (1986). Southern Sudan, north of the Bahr el Ghazal River, and southern Kordofan around Abyei. *Dialects:* ALOR, NGOK-KORDOFAN, PAN ARU, RUWENG. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Dinka-Nuer, Dinka. **[63]**

DINKA, SOUTH-CENTRAL
[DIB] 250,000 including 2,000 Aker, 2,000 Thany, 22,000 Ciec, 25,000 Gok (Tucker and Bryan). (Total Dinka 2,000,000 or more.) Southern Sudan, west of the Nile, south of the Sudd. Aker is south-east of the Agar; Aliap is south of the Bor in a few fishing villages mainly on the east bank of the Nile. Ciec is in Lakes District on the west bank of the Nile. Gok is between the Agar and the Rek in Jur River and Lakes districts. *Alternate names:* AGAR, CENTRAL DINKA. *Dialects:* ALIAP (ALIAB, THANY, AKER), CIEC (CIEM, CIC, CHIECH, KWAC, AJAK, ADOR), GOK (GAUK, COK), AGAR. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Dinka-Nuer, Dinka. **[63]**

DINKA, SOUTH-EASTERN
[DIN] 250,000 including 21,000 Atoc, 9,000 Ghol, 4,000 Nyarueng, 35,000 Twi, 21,000 Bor Gok (Tucker and Bryan). 500,000 including South Central (Agar) and South-eastern (Bor) (1982 UBS). Southern Sudan, east of the Nile, around Bor and northwards. *Alternate names:* BOR, EASTERN DINKA. *Dialects:* BOR (BOR GOK), ATHOC (ATHOIC, ATOC, BORATHOI, BOR ATHOIC), GHOL, NYARWENG (NYARUENG, NARREWENG), TUIC (TWI). *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Dinka-Nuer, Dinka. **[63]**

DINKA, SOUTH-WESTERN
[DIK] 450,000 (1982 UBS) including 55,000 Abiem, 15,000 Luac, 40,000 Malual, 17,000 Paliet, 35,000 Palioupiny, 50,000 Tuic. Southern Sudan, north and north-west of Wau. *Alternate names:* REK, WESTERN DINKA. *Dialects:* REK (RAIK), ABIEM (AJONG DIT, AJONG THI, AKANY KOK, AKERN JOK, APUOTH, APWOTH, ANEI), AGUOK (AGWOK), APUK, AWAN, LAU, LUAC, MALUAL (MALWAL, ATOKTOU, DULIIT, KOROK, MAKEM, PETH), PALIET (BALIET, AJAK, BUONCWAI, BON SHWAI, BWONCWAI, KONGDER, KONDAIR, THANY BUR, TAINBOUR), PALIOUPINY (PALIOPING, AKJUET, AKWANG, AYAT, CIMEL, GOMJUER), TUIC (TWIC, TWICH, TWIJ, ADHIANG, AMIOL, NYANG, THON). *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Dinka-Nuer, Dinka. **[63]**

FULFULDE, ADAMAWA
[FUB] 90,000 in Sudan (1982 SIL). Northern Sudan, Blue Nile and Kordofan regions. *Alternate names:* FELLATA. *Dialects:* GOMBE. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Atlantic-Congo, Atlantic, Northern, Senegambian, Fula-Wolof, Fulani, Eastern. **[63]**

FUR

[FUR] 500,000 in Sudan (1983 Bender). Population total both countries 502,000. *Alternate names:* FOR, FORA, FORDUNGA, FURAWI, FURAKANG, FORTA, FOROK, KONJARA, KUNGARA, YERGE, ONAGE, KORRA, KADIRGI, KURKA, DALA, LALI. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Fur. **[63]**

GAAM
[TBI] 40,000 to 80,000 (1997 M L Bender). Northern Sudan. The main centre is in and around Jebel Tabi, on Tabi Massif and outlying hills. A small community in Khartoum. Not in Ethiopia. *Alternate names:* INGASSANA, INGESSANA, TABI, METABI, MUNTABI, MAMEDJA, MAMIDZA, KAMANIDI. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Eastern, Eastern Jebel, Gaam. **[63]**

GUMUZ
[GUK] 40,000 in Sudan. Northern Sudan, around Famaka, Roseires from Ethiopia border possibly as far as Fazoglo. *Alternate names:* MENDEYA, DEBATSA, DEGUBA, DEHENDA, GUMIS, GOMBO, SHANKILLINYA, SHANQILLA. *Dialects:* DISOHA (DESUA), DAKUNZA (DEGOJA, DUKUNZA, GUNZA, GANZA, DUKUNA, DUGUNZA), SAI, SESE (SAYSAY), DEKOKA, DEWIYA, KUKWAYA, GOMBO, JEMHWA, MODEA. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Komuz, Gumuz. **[63]**

HAUSA
[HUA] 418,000 in Sudan (1993 Johnstone). Northern Sudan. *Classification:* Afro-Asiatic, Chadic, West, A, A.1. **[63]**

JUMJUM
[JUM] 25,000 to 50,000 (1987 SIL). Northern Upper Nile Province, along Khor Jumjum on Jebels Tunga, Terta, and Wadega. *Alternate names:* BERIN, OLGA, WADEGA. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Luo, Northern, Maban-Burun, Maban. **[63]**

KANURI, CENTRAL
[KPH] 195,000 in Sudan (1993 Johnstone). Northern. *Alternate names:* YERWA KANURI, KANOURI, BORNU, BORNOUANS, KANOURY, KOLE, SIRATA, 'BERIBERI'. *Dialects:* DAGARA, KAGA (KAGAMA), SUGURTI, LARE, KWAYAM, NJESKO, KABARI (KUVURI), NGAZAR, GUVJA, MAO, TEMAGERI, FADAWA, MAIDUGURI. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Saharan, Western, Kanuri. **[63]**

KAKWA
[KEO] 40,000 in Sudan (1978 SIL). Southern Sudan, Yei District, extending into DRC in the west at Aba and in the south around Mahagi. *Alternate names:* BARI KAKWA, KAKUA, KWAKWAK, KAKWAK. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Eastern, Bari. **[63]**

KATCHA-KADUGLI-MIRI
[KAT] 74,935 including 48,864 Kadugli and Katcha, 26,071 Miri (1984 R C Stevenson). Northern Sudan, Kordofan Province, in the southern hills of the Nuba Hills area. Katcha is in villages a short distance south of Kadugli and south-east of the Miri Hills. Kadugli is also in villages surrounding Kadugli. Miri is in Miri villages south of Kadugli. *Dialects:* KATCHA (TOLUBI, DHOLUBI, TUNA, KACA), KADUGLI (DAKALLA, TALLA, DHALLA, TOMA MA DALLA, KUDUGLI, MORTA), MIRI, DAMBA. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kadugli, Central. **[63]**

KENUZI-DONGOLA

[KNC] 180,000 in Sudan (1996). Population total both countries 280,000. *Alternate names:* DONGOLA-KENUZ, NILE NUBIAN, DONGOLAWI. *Dialects:* DONGOLA, KENUZI (KENUZ, KUNUZI). *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Eastern, Nubian, Central, Dongolawi. **[63]**

KOALIB
[KIB] 44,258 (1984 R C Stevenson). Northern Sudan, southern Kordofan Province, Nuba Mountains, around Delami, including Umm Berumbita and Turum (Nguqwurang), south and south-west of Abri around Koalib range (Ngunduna), at and around Nyukwur, also at Umm Heitan and Hadra (Nginyukwur), in villages scattered over the plain around Abri (Ngirere). *Alternate names:* KAWALIB, KOWALIB, NGIRERE, NIRERE, RERE, LGALIGE, ABRI. *Dialects:* NGUQWURANG, NGUNDUNA, NGINYUKWUR, NGIRERE, NGEMERE. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kordofanian Proper, Heiban, West-Central, Central, Rere. **[63]**

KRONGO
[KGO] 21,688 (1984 R C Stevenson). Northern Sudan, Krongo Hills, south of Masakin range and west of Talodi, Kordofan Province. *Alternate names:* KORONGO, KURUNGU, KADUMODI, TABANYA, DIMODONGO. *Dialects:* FAMA-TEIS-KUA. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kadugli, Eastern. **[63]**

LANGO
[LNO] 20,000 possibly (1987 SIL). Southern Sudan, eastern Equatoria Province, Torit District. *Alternate names:* LANGGO. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Eastern, Lotuxo-Teso, Lotuxo-Maa, Lotuxo. **[63]**

LARO
[LRO] 40,000 (1998 local estimate). Northern Sudan, Nuba Hills on the hills of Laro (Alleira) and a few small hills nearby. *Alternate names:* LARU, AALEIRA, YILLARO, NGWULLARO. *Dialects:* TUNDULI, LARO. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kordofanian Proper, Heiban, West-Central, Central, Ebang-Logol, Ebang-Laru. **[63]**

LOPPIT
[LPX] 50,000 (1995 Scott Randal). Southern Sudan, eastern Equatoria Province, Lopit Hills, northeast of Torit. *Alternate names:* LOPIT, LOPID, LOFIT, LAFITE, LAFIT, LAFIIT. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Eastern, Lotuxo-Teso, Lotuxo-Maa, Lotuxo. **[63]**

LUWO
[LWO] 80,000 (1983 census). Southern Sudan, north of Wau toward Aweil, southeast of Wau as far as Tonj. *Alternate names:* LWO, JUR LUO, JUR LWO, JO LWO, DHE LWO, DHE LUWO, GIUR. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Luo, Northern, Jur. **[63]**

MABAAN
[MFZ] 25,000 to 50,000 (1987 SIL). On the border of Blue Nile and Upper Nile provinces, between Yabus and Tombak rivers in the north and Khor Daga in the south. Not in Ethiopia. *Alternate names:* MAABAN, MEBAN, SOUTHERN BURUN, GURA, TUNGAN, BARGA, TONKO, ULU. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Luo, Northern, Maban-Burun, Maban. **[63]**

MANDARI
[MQU] 35,812 (1952). Southern Sudan, near Bari; one division around Tali, the other on both sides of the Nile between Tombe and Mongalla. *Alternate names:* MONDARI,

MUNDARI, SHIR, CHIR, KIR. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Eastern, Bari. **[63]**

MASSALEIT
[MSA] 145,000 in Sudan. Population total both countries 250,000 (1983 Doornbos and Bender). *Alternate names:* MASALIT, MASSALIT, KAANA MASALA, JWISINCE. *Dialects:* SURBAKHAL. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Maban, Mabang, Masalit. **[63]**

MIDOB
[MEI] 50,000 (1993 R Werner). Northern Sudan, Dar Fur Province, Jebel Midob, and settled communities in Omdurman and Gezira Aba. The centre is Malha. *Alternate names:* MEIDOB, MIDOBI, TIDDA, TID, TID-N-AAL. *Dialects:* SHELKOTA (SHALKOTA), KAAGEDDI, URRTI (UURTI). *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Eastern, Nubian, Western. **[63]**

MORO
[MOR] 30,000 (1982 SIL) including 4,100 Abu Leila and Lebu, 460 Umm Dore, 9,000 Umm Gabralla (1977 Voegelin and Voegelin). Northern Sudan, eastern Nuba Mountains, Kordofan Province. *Alternate names:* DHIMORONG. *Dialects:* UMM DOREIN (LOGORBAN), UMM GABRALLA (TOBERELDA), NDERRE, LAIYEN, NUBWA, ULBA, WERRIA. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kordofanian Proper, Heiban, West-Central, Western. **[63]**

MORU
[MGD] 70,000 (1982 SIL), including 1,200 Agi, 2,500 Andri, 5,000 Kadiro, 9,000 Miza, 400 Wa'di. Southern Sudan, Mundri District, Equatoria Province. *Alternate names:* KALA MORU. Dialects: AGI, ANDRI, 'BALI'BA, KADIRO, LAKAMA'DI, MIZA, MORUWA'DI. Classi*fication:* Nilo-Saharan, Central Sudanic, East, Moru-Madi, Northern. **[63]**

MÜNDÜ
[MUH] 23,000 in Sudan. Population total both countries 25,800. *Alternate names:* MUNDO, MOUNTOU, MONDU, MONDO. *Dialects:* SHATT. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Atlantic-Congo, Volta-Congo, North, Adamawa-Ubangi, Ubangi, Sere-Ngbaka-Mba, Ngbaka-Mba, Ngbaka, Eastern, Mundu. **[63]**

MURLE
[MUR] 60,000 in Sudan (1982 SIL). Population total both countries 60,200. *Alternate names:* MURELEI, MERULE, MOURLE, MURULE, BEIR, AJIBBA, AGIBA, ADKIBBA. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Eastern, Surmic, South, Southwest, Didinga-Murle, Murle. **[63]**

NDOGO
[NDZ] 20,000 (1993). Southern Sudan, Western District along Wau-Deim Zubeir Road between Mboro and Kpango rivers. A few are north of Tembura among the Zande. Not in CAR. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Atlantic-Congo, Volta-Congo, North, Adamawa-Ubangi, Ubangi, Sere-Ngbaka-Mba, Sere, Sere-Bviri, Ndogo-Sere. **[63]**

NGILE
[MAS] 38,000 including Dagik (1982 SIL). Northern Sudan, Kordofan Province, Nuba Mountains, in Mesakin Hills on some outlying hills. *Alternate names:* MASAKIN, MESAKIN, DALOKA, TALOKA, DARRA. *Dialects:* AHEIMA (EL AKHEIMAR), DALOKA (TALOKA), MASAKIN GUSAR (MESAKIN QUSAR, MASAKIN BURAM), MASAKIN

TUWAL (TIWAL, TOWAL). *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kordofanian Proper, Talodi, Talodi Proper, Ngile-Dengebu. **[63]**

NOBIIN
[FIA] 295,000 in Sudan (1996). Population total both countries 545,000. *Alternate names:* MAHAS-FIADIDJA, MAHAS-FIYADIKKYA, FIADIDJA-MAHAS. *Dialects:* MAHAS (MAHASI, MAHASS), FIYADIKKA (FEDICCA, FADICHA, FADICCA, FADIJA, FIADIDJA). *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Eastern, Nubian, Northern. **[63]**

NUER
[NUS] 740,000 in Sudan (1982 SIL) including 2,935 Western Jikany, 12,500 Lou, 1,100 Nyuong, 2,500 Thiang, 5,900 Bul, 2,400 Jagai, 6,700 Laak, 4,900 Leik, 1,600 Door, 17,600 Eastern Jikany (1977 Voegelin and Voegelin). Population total both countries 805,000. *Alternate names:* NAATH, NAADH. *Dialects:* DOR (DOOR), EASTERN JIKANY (JIKAIN, JEKAING), ABIGAR, WESTERN JIKANY, CIEN, THOGNAATH (THOK NATH), LOU (LAU), NYUONG, THIANG (BUL, GAWAAR, JAGAI, LAAK, LEIK). *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Dinka-Nuer, Nuer. **[63]**

OTUHO
[LOT] 135,000 including Dongotono (1998), 2,500 Koriot, 1,000 Lomya (1977 Voegelin and Voegelin). Southern Sudan, Torit District, eastern Equatoria Province, east and southeast of the Luluba and the Lokoya. *Alternate names:* LOTUKO, LOTUHO, LOTUXO, LOTUKA, LATTUKA, LATUKO, LATUKA, LATOOKA, OTUXO, OLOTORIT. *Dialects:* KORIOK, LOGIRI (LOGIR), LOMYA (LOMIA), LORWAMA, LOWUDO (LOUDO, LAUDA), LOGOTOK. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Eastern, Lotuxo-Teso, Lotuxo-Maa, Lotuxo. **[63]**

PÄRI
[LKR] 28,000 (1987 SIL). Southern Sudan, Upper Nile Province. *Alternate names:* LOKORO. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Luo, Northern, Unclassified. **[63]**

SHILLUK
[SHK] 175,000 (1982 SIL). Southern Sudan, Upper Nile Province, between Nile and Kordofan Province boundary, from latitude 11 in the north to about 80 miles west of Tonga; also on the east bank of the Nile around the junction of the Nile and Sobat rivers, and for about 20 miles up the Sobat River. *Alternate names:* COLO, DHOCOLO, CHULLA, SHULLA. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Western, Luo, Northern, Shilluk. **[63]**

TEGALI
[RAS] 35,738 (1984 R C Stevenson). Northern Sudan, Kordofan Province, Nuba Mountains, Tegali Range, Rashad hills and town of Rashad. *Alternate names:* TAGALE, TEGELE, TOGOLE, TEKELE. *Dialects:* RASHAD (KOM, NGAKOM, KOME), TEGALI. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kordofanian Proper, Rashad. **[63]**

TIRA
[TIR] 40,000 (1982 SIL). Northern Sudan, Nuba Hills in villages extending from near Otoro to the neighbourhood of Talodi. *Alternate names:* TIRO, THIRO, LITHIRO. *Dialects:* KINDERMA (KANDERMA), TIRA EL AKHDAR (TIRA DAGIG), TIRA LUMUM (LUMAN), TIRA MANDI. *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Kordofanian, Kordofanian Proper, Heiban, West-Central, Western. **[63]**

TOPOSA
[TOQ] 100,000 (1984 M Schroeder). Southern Sudan, along both sides of Singaita and Lokalyen rivers. The southern boundary is 4.30' N, northern 5' N, western 33.22' E, eastern 34' E. Ritual centre at Loyooro River. They migrate as far as Moruangipi (34.30' E, 5.10' N), and occasionally farther east into the disputed Ilemi Triangle at the Ethiopian border for seasonal grazing. They have no permanent settlements there. The Jiye live at 5.20' N 33.45' E. *Alternate names:* TAPOSA, TOPOTHA, AKARA, KARE, KUMI. *Dialects:* EASTERN TOPOSA, WESTERN TOPOSA, JIYE. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Eastern Sudanic, Nilotic, Eastern, Lotuxo-Teso, Teso-Turkana, Turkana. **[63]**

ZAGHEWA
[ZAG] 102,000 in Sudan (1982 SIL). Population total all countries 186,800. *Alternate names:* SOGHAUA, ZEGGAOUA, ZAGAOUA, ZORHAUA, ZAGAWA, ZAHAWA, ZEGHAWA, ZAUGE, BERRI, BERI, BERI-AA, MERIDA, KEBADI, KUYUK. *Classification:* Nilo-Saharan, Saharan, Eastern. **[63]**

ZANDE
[ZAN] 350,000 in Sudan (1982 SIL). Southern Sudan, DRC primarily, and CAR in an elongated semicircle with Uele River as its base. Some projections south. *Alternate names:* SOGHAUA, ZEGGAOUA, ZAGAOUA, ZORHAUA, ZAGAWA, ZEGHAWA, ZAUGE, BERRI, BERI, BERI-AA, MERIDA, KEBADI, KUYUKI. *Dialects:* DIO, MAKARAKA (ODIO). *Classification:* Niger-Congo, Atlantic-Congo, Volta-Congo, North, Adamawa-Ubangi, Ubangi, Zande, Zande-Nzakara. **[63]**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

Annex F: Religions of Sudan

This list should not be viewed as exhaustive.

The US State Department's International Religious Freedom Report for 2006, published on 15 September 2006, stated that:

"Exact population and demographic data were unavailable due to the long civil war, and there were no recent census figures. An estimated two-thirds to three-fourths of the population lived in the fifteen states of the North and were generally from Arabic-speaking Semitic groups. The remaining one-fourth to one-third of the population lived in the South and were mostly Nilotic peoples, some of whom have adopted English as a common language. More than four million internally displaced persons (IDPs) fled from the South to the North during the long civil war. Although several hundred thousand returned to the South after the CPA, many more still lived in and around northern cities." **[3f] (Section I. Religious Demography)**

ISLAM

The state religion. Sudanese Islam has a strong Sufi element, and is estimated to have more than 15 million adherents. **[1a] (p1114)** USSD RF 2006 reported that: "Some Muslim leaders estimated the country's Muslim population to be more than thirty-two million, or above 80 percent of the total population; almost all Muslims in the country were Sunni, with a small Shi'a community, although there were significant distinctions between followers of different Islamic traditions. The most significant divisions within the Sunni community occurred along the lines of the Sufi brotherhoods. Two popular brotherhoods, the Ansar and the Khatmia, were associated with the opposition Umma and Democratic Unionist Parties, respectively." **[3f] (Section I. Religious Demography)**

CHRISTIANITY

Sudan Council of Churches - Chair: Most Reverend Paolino Lukudu Loro (Roman Catholic Archbishop of Juba); General Secretary: Reverend Clement H Janda. **[1a] (p1114)** EB 2004 estimated that "Christians account for between 4 and 10 percent of the population." **[1a] (p1088)**

The US Department of State's International Religious Freedom Report 2006, noted that: "Precise religious data were not available; self-reported membership totals in particular religious groups could not be confirmed, and outdated census figures may not be accurate. In general Islam predominated in the North, while traditional indigenous beliefs (animism) and Christianity were prevalent in the South." **[3f] (Section I. Religious Demography)**

Roman Catholic church

Archbishop of Khartoum: Cardinal Gabriel Zubeir Wako. **[1a] (p1114)**
Archbishop of Juba: Most Reverend Paolino Lukudu Loro. **[1a] (p1114)**

Latin Rite: Sudan comprised two archdioceses and seven dioceses and, as of 31 December 2002, an estimated 4,179,932 or 9.7 per cent of the population were adherents. **[1a] (p1114)**

Sudan Catholic Bishops' Conference

Founded in 1971 by Most Reverend Paolino Lukudu Loro. **[1a] (p1114)**

Maronite Rite: Maronite Church in Sudan
Reverend Father Youseph Neama. **[1a] (p1114)**

Melkite Rite: Patriarchal Vicariate of Egypt and Sudan
General Patriarchal Vicar in Egypt and Sudan: Jules Zerey (Titular Archbishop of Damiette); Protosyncellus: Most Reverend Paul Antaki (Titular Archbishop of Nubia); Vicar in Sudan: Father George Banna. **[1a] (p1114)**

Syrian Rite: Syrian Church in Sudan
Under the jurisdiction of the Patriarch of Antioch. Protosyncellus: Right Reverend Joseph Hannouche (Bishop of Cairo). **[1a] (p1114)**

ORTHODOX CHURCHES

Coptic Orthodox Church: Metropolitan of Khartoum, Southern Sudan and Uganda
Right Reverend Anba Danial. **[1a] (p1114)**
Bishop of Atbara, Omdurman and Northern Sudan
Right Reverend Anba Sarabamon. **[1a] (p1114)**

Greek Orthodox Church
Metropolitan of Nubia Archbishop: Dionyssios Hadzivassiliou. **[1a] (p1114)**
According to Europa 2005, "The Ethiopian Orthodox Church is also active." **[1a] (p1114)**

The Anglican Communion
Archbishop in Sudan: Most Reverend Joseph Biringi. **[1a] (p1114)**

The (Episcopal) Church of the Province of the Sudan
Established in 1976, has 24 dioceses and approximately one million adherents.
[1a] (p1114)

OTHER CHRISTIAN CHURCHES

Evangelical Church
Chair: Reverend Radi Elias. Approximately 1,500 members; administers schools, a literature centre and a training centre. **[1a] (p1114)**

Presbyterian Church
Autonomous since 1956; General Secretary: Reverend Thomas Maluit. Approximately 67,000 members. **[1a] (p1114)**

SIM Sudan
Founded 1937; Director: L Dick. **[1a] (p1114)**
According to Europa 2005, "The Africa Inland Church, the Sudan Interior Church and the Sudanese Church of Christ are also active." **[1a] (p1114)**

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

Annex G: States of Sudan

The information below has been taken from the Official Government of Sudan website, source [4c]. Spellings and names of states and state capitals may vary in other source documents and throughout the Country of Origin Information Report (COI Report).

GOVERNMENT OF SUDAN (GOS)-ADMINISTERED AREAS

Northern	Capital: Dongola	
River Nile	Capital: Damar	
Khartoum	Capital: Khartoum	
North Kordofan	Capital: Elobeid	
Western Kordofan	Capital: Foola	
Southern Kordofan	Capital: Kadugli	
White Nile	Capital: Rabak	
Aljazira	Capital: Medani	
Gadarif	Capital: Gadarif	
Sinnar	Capital: Sinja	
Northern Darfur	Capital: Fashir	Part rebel-controlled (west)
Western Darfur	Capital: Jineina	Part rebel-controlled (west)
Southern Darfur	Capital: Nyala	Part rebel-controlled (west)
Red Sea	Capital: Port Sudan	Part rebel-controlled (east)
Kasala	Capital: Kasala	Part rebel-controlled (east)

GOVERNMENT OF SOUTH SUDAN (GOSS)-ADMINISTERED AREAS

Western Equatoria	Capital: Yambio
Eastern Equatoria	Capital: Torit
Bhar El Jebal	Capital: Juba
Upper Nile State	Capital: Malakal
Jonglei state	Capital: Bor
Unity	Capital: Bentiu
Western Bhar El Ghazal	Capital: Wau
Lakes state	Capital: Rumbek
Warrap state	Capital: Gogrial
Eastern Bhar El Ghazal	Capital: Tonj
Northern Bhar El Ghazal	Capital: Aweil

AREAS JOINTLY ADMINISTERED BY THE SPLM AND GOS

Blue Nile State Capital: Damazeen

Nuba Mountains
(located in Southern and Western Kordofan)

Abyei Province
(located in Western Kordofan)

See also Section 2.01 Geography

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

Annex H: List of abbreviations

AI	Amnesty International
CEDAW	Committee on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination Against Women
CPJ	Committee to Protect Journalists
EU	European Union
EBRD	European Bank for Reconstruction and Development
FCO	Foreign and Commonwealth Office (UK)
FGM	Female Genital Mutilation
FH	Freedom House
GDP	Gross Domestic Product
HIV/AIDS	Human Immunodeficiency Virus/Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome
HRW	Human Rights Watch
IAG	Illegal Armed Group
ICG	International Crisis Group
ICRC	International Committee for Red Cross
IDP	Internally Displaced Person
IFRC	International Federation of Red Cross and Red Crescent Societies
IMF	International Monetary Fund
IOM	International Organisation for Migration
MSF	Médecins sans Frontières
NA	Northern Alliance
NATO	North Atlantic Treaty Organisation
NGO	Non Governmental Organisation
OCHA	Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs
ODIHR	Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights
ODPR	Office for Displaced Persons and Refugees
OECD	Organisation of Economic Cooperation and Development
OHCHR	Office of the High Commissioner for Human Rights
OSCE	Organisation for Security and Cooperation in Europe
RSF	Reporteurs sans Frontières
STD	Sexually Transmitted Disease
STC	Save The Children
TB	Tuberculosis
TI	Transparency International
UN	United Nations
UNAIDS	Joint United Nations Programme on HIV/AIDS
UNESCO	United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization
UNHCHR	United Nations High Commissioner for Human Rights
UNHCR	United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees
UNICEF	United Nations Children's Fund
UNODC	United Nations Office on Drugs and Crime
USAID	United States Agency for International Development
USSD	United States State Department
WFP	World Food Programme
WHO	World Health Organization

Return to contents

Go to list of sources

Annex I: Reference to source material

The Home Office is not responsible for the content of external websites.

Numbering of source documents is not always consecutive because some older sources have been removed in the course of updating this document. (If applicable)

[1] Europa Publications

a Regional Surveys of the World: Africa South of the Sahara 2005 (51st Edition).

b Europa World Online

[2] CIA World Factbook – Online updated 6 June 2006

http://www.cia.gov/cia/publications/factbook/geos/su.html

Date accessed 10 June 2006

[3] US Department of State www.state.gov/

a Country Report on Human Rights Practices – 2005: Sudan. Released by the Bureau of Democracy, Human Rights, and Labor, 8 March 2006.
http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2005/61594.htm
Date accessed 12 June 2006

b Country Report on Human Rights Practices – 2003: Sudan. Released by the Bureau of Democracy, Human Rights, and Labor, 25 February 2004
Date accessed 12 July 2007

c Country Report on Human Rights Practices – 2000: Sudan. Released by the Bureau of Democracy, Human Rights, and Labor, 23 February 2001.
http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2000/af/822.htm
Date accessed 22 August 2006

d Documenting Atrocities in Darfur, September 2004.
http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/36028.htm
Date accessed 31 August 2006

e Trafficking in Persons Report, June 2006, Sudan Country Narrative
http://www.state.gov/g/tip/rls/tiprpt/2006/65990.htm
Date accessed 14 September 2006

f International Religious Freedom Report 2006. Released by the Bureau of Democracy, Human Rights, and Labor, 15 September 2006
http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/irf/2006/71326.htm
Date accessed 05 October 2006

g International Religious Freedom Report 2005. Released by the Bureau of Democracy, Human Rights, and Labor, 8 November 2005.
http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/irf/2005/51497.htm
Date accessed 05 October 2006

h Trafficking in Persons Report, June 2005, Sudan Country Narrative
http://www.state.gov/g/tip/rls/tiprpt/2005/46616.htm
Date accessed 26 October 2006

[4] Foreign and Commonwealth Office www.fco.gov.uk/

a Country Profile: Sudan, 6 January 2006.
http://www.fco.gov.uk/servlet/Front?pagename=OpenMarket/Xcelerate/ShowPage&c=Page&cid=1007029394365&print=true&a=KCountryProfile&aid=1020687852749

b Letter concerning requested information for country report, 28 February 2005.

c Letter concerning the availability of treatment for HIV/AIDS, 18 April 2004.
d Letter concerning the availability of treatment for HIV/AIDS, including cost. 20 July 2004.
e Letter from the British Embassy in Khartoum to the Foreign and Commonwealth Office in London about the position of homosexuals in Sudan. 23 January 2001
f Information on Sudanese nationality laws obtained from the British Embassy in Khartoum. 24 October 2001.

[5] Sudanese Government
http://www.sudan-embassy.co.uk/index2.php
a Geography of Sudan
Date accessed 13 June 2006
b Executive Summary - Final Report of the Commission of Inquiry into the Allegations of Human Rights Violations by Armed Groups In Darfur, Western Sudan, 2 February 2005.
http://www.sudanembassy.org/sudannewsletter/SudaNews.pdf#search=%22Final%20Report%20of%20the%20Commission%20of%20Inquiry%20into%20the%20Allegations%20of%20Human%20Rights%20Violations%20by%20Armed%20Groups%20In%20Darfur%2C%22
Date accessed 4 October 2006
c The Government
http://www.sudanembassy.org/default.asp?page=thisissudan_government
Date accessed 14 October 2006

[6] United Nations www.un.org/
a Sudan [Map], May 2004
www.un.org/Depts/Cartographic/map/profile/sudan.pdf
Date accessed 12 June 2006
b Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 9 March 2006 (S/2006/148) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep06.htm
Date accessed 27 June 2006
c Report of the Secretary-General on the Sudan, 21 December 2005 (S/2005/821), http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 4 July 2006
d UNHCR comments to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on the October 2004 Home Office Country Report for Sudan. 8 March 2006. www.apci.org.uk
Date accessed 10 March 2006.
e Report of the International Commission of Inquiry on Darfur to the United Nations Secretary-General, 25 January 2005.
http://www.un.org/news/dh/sudan/com_inq_darfur.pdf
Date accessed 14 July 2006
f Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 11 August 2005. (S/2005/523) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date Accessed 20 July 2006
g Economic and Social Council: Question of the Violation of Human Rights and Fundamental Freedoms in Any Part of the World - Situation of human rights in the Sudan, 6 January 2003. (E/CN.4/2003/42)
http://www.unhchr.ch/Huridocda/Huridoca.nsf/0/898215e39269a2a3c1256cd3004ba3d8/$FILE/G0310060.pdf
Date accessed 21 July 2006
h Report of the Secretary-General on the Sudan, 23 June 2005. (S/2005/411)
http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 22 August 2006

i Report of Emmanuel Akwei Addo, independent expert on the situation of human rights in the Sudan, 28 February 2005. http://ap.ohchr.org/documents/alldocs.aspx?doc_id=10720
Date accessed 31 August 2006

j Report of the Secretary-General on Children and armed conflict in the Sudan, 17 August 2006. http://daccess-ods.un.org/access.nsf/Get?Open&DS=S/2006/662&Lang=E&Area=UNDOC
Date accessed 31 August 2006

k Report of the Secretary-General on the Sudan, 12 September 2005. (S/2005/579) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 31 August 2006

l Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 12 April 2005. (S/2005/240) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 7 September 2006

m Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 10 May 2005. (S/2005/305) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 7 September 2006

n Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 9 June 2005. (S/2005/378) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 7 September 2006

o Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 18 July 2005. (S/2005/467) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 7 September 2006

p Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 14 October 2005. (S/2005/650) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 7 September 2006

q Report of the Secretary-General on the Sudan pursuant to paragraphs 6, 13 and 16 of Security Council resolution 1556 (2004), paragraph 15 of Security Council resolution 1564 (2004) and paragraph 17 of Security Council resolution 1574 (2004), 4 February 2005. (S/2005/68) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 15 September 2006

r Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 16 November 2005. (S/2005/719) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 15 September 2006

s Report of the Secretary-General on the Sudan, 23 June 2005. (S/2005/411) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm **Date accessed 19 September 2006**

t Report of the Secretary-General on the Sudan, 12 September 2006 (S/2006/728) http://daccess-ods.un.org/access.nsf/Get?Open&DS=S/2006/728&Lang=E&Area=UNDOC
Date accessed 19 September 2006

u Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 30 January 2006. (S/2006/59). http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep06.htm
Date accessed 19 September 2006

v UNHCR's South Sudan Operation, Home Page. http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/southsudan?page=home
Date accessed 26 September 2006

w Report of the Secretary-General on United Nations assistance to the African Union Mission in the Sudan, 3 May 2005. (S/2005/285) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 4 October 2006

x Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 19 September 2005. (S/2005/592) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep05.htm
Date accessed 4 October 2006

y Monthly report of the Secretary-General on Darfur, 21 June 2006. (S/2006/430) http://www.un.org/Docs/sc/sgrep06.htm
Date accessed 4 October 2006

z High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR): Background Paper on Refugees and Asylum Seekers from the Sudan, July 2000. (10696/00) http://www.unhcr.ch/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/publ/opendoc.pdf?tbl=RSDCOI&id=3ae6a6530&page=publ
Date accessed 15 October 2006

[7] United Nations Mission in Sudan www.unmis.org

a Darfur Peace Agreement, http://www.unmis.org/english/dpa.htm
Date accessed 26 June 2006

[8] Department for International Development (DFID) http://www.dfid.gov.uk/

a Country Profiles: Africa, Sudan. Updated 8 March 2006
Date accessed 19 June 2006

[9] British Broadcasting Corporation www.news.bbc.co.uk

a *Timeline: Sudan*, updated 18 September 2006 http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/827425.stm
Date accessed 26 June 2006

b *Sudan 'attacks' eastern rebel HQ*, 12 January 2006 http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4604854.stm
Date accessed 29 June 2006

c *Sudan eastern rebels cease fire*, 20 June 2006 http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5097610.stm
Date accessed 27 June 2006

d *LRA attack threatens Sudan Talks* 12 June 2006 http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5073168.stm
Date accessed 3 July 2006

e *Sudan swears in unity government*, 22 September 2005, http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4266872.stm
Date accessed 13 July 2006

f *South Sudan gets new government*, 23 October 2005. http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4370100.stm
Date accessed 13 July 2006

g *'Little cheer' from Sudan peace*, 9 January 2006. http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4594242.stm
Date accessed 10 March 2006

h *Sudan 'Foils Islamist Coup Plot'*, 25 September 2004. http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3688672.stm
Date accessed 6 March 2005

i *Islamists Reject Sudan Deal*, 27 September 2004. http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3693014.stm
Date accessed 6 March 2005

j *Charges Over Sudan 'Coup Plot'*, 30 September 2004. http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3704182.stm
Date accessed 21 August 2006

k *Protesters Die in Sudan Clashes*, 29 January 2005. http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4218591.stm
Date accessed 24 August 2006

l *US Journalist on Sudan Spy Charge*, 27 August 2006 http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5291154.stm
Date accessed 30 August 2006

m *Protesters Die in Sudan Clashes*, 29 January 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4218591.stm
Date accessed 30 August 2006

n *Sudan 'attacks' eastern rebel HQ*, 12 January 2006.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4604854.stm
Date accessed 30 August 2006

o *Darfur's nomads under threat*, 1 September 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4202966.stm
Date accessed 1 September 2006

p *Second peace agreement in Sudan*, 17 January 2005
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4180961.stm
Date accessed 11 October 2006

q *Sudan armies abuse children*, 23 August 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5277608.stm
Date accessed 1 September 2006

r *'Breakthrough' Deal for Darfur*, 9 November 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3996859.stm
Date accessed 18 September 2006

s *New efforts to end Sudan crisis,* 23 August 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3589396.stm
Date accessed 18 September 2006

t *Darfur rebels resume peace talks,* 29 August 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3610714.stm
Date accessed 18 September 2006

u *Darfur rebels' unity talks falter*, 29 October 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4389466.stm
Date accessed 18 September 2006

v *Darfur SLA rebels get new leader*, 3 November 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4404920.stm
Date accessed 18 September 2006

w *Sudan rejects Darfur peace plan*, 24 August 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5282524.stm
Date accessed 19 September 2006

x *Country Profile: Sudan*, updated 7 July 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/country_profiles/820864.stm
Date accessed 19 September 2006

y *Ugandan rebel attack shocks Sudan*, 14 September 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4246276.stm
Date accessed 19 September 2006

z *Sudan struggles as millions head south*, 30 September 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4297508.stm
Date accessed 19 September 2006

aa *'No red line' for Uganda rebels*, 11 October 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4328650.stm
Date accessed 19 September 2006

ab *Refugees flee into Sudan's Darfur*, 28 February 2006.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4759746.stm
Date accessed 20 September 2006

ac *Search for Darfur aid workers,* 31 August 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3611146.stm
Date accessed 20 September 2006

ad *Sudan aid workers freed by rebels*, 6 June 2004
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3780675.stm
Date accessed 20 September 2006

ae *UN workers 'kidnapped' in Darfur*, 5 June 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3779711.stm
Date accessed 20 September 2006

af *Sudan's Darfur violence worsening*, 3 February 2006.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4676438.stm
Date accessed 20 September 2006

ag *AU backs UN plan for Sudan force*, 14 January 2006.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4611742.stm
Date accessed 21 September 2006

ah *African Union defers Darfur issue*, 24 January 2006.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4642608.stm
Date accessed 21 September 2006

ai *Rebels battling for Darfur town*, 26 January 2006.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4650014.stm
Date accessed 21 September 2006

aj *Sudan militia raids Chad villages*, 27 September 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4287796.stm
Date accessed 21 September 2006

ak *Sudan accused over Darfur attacks*, 1 October 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4300526.stm
Date accessed 21 September 2006

al *Dying as Darfur awaits peacekeepers*, 21 September 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5365770.stm
Date accessed 22 September 2006

am *Sudan and Chad agree peace plan*, 9 February 2006.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4696008.stm
Date accessed 26 September 2006

an Uganda and LRA rebels sign truce, 26 August 2006
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5288776.stm
Date accessed 27 September 2006

ao *Sudan steps up Islamist crackdown,* 2 April 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/africa/3592739.stm
Date accessed 12 October 2006

ap *Sudan's Islamist party HQ closed,* 1 April 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/africa/3590811.stm
Date accessed 12 October 2006

aq *Sudanese Islamist leader arrested* 31 March 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/africa/3584737.stm
Date accessed 12 October 2006

ar *Sudan Islamist 'to be released',* 29 July 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3936009.stm
Date accessed 12 October 2006

as *Sudan Hails Southern Peace Deal*, 8 February 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4248237.stm
Date accessed 14 October 2006

at *South Sudanese in Unity Challenge*, 23 January 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4200375.stm
Date accessed 14 October 2006

au *Sudanese Celebrating Peace Deal*, 10 January 2005.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4160395.stm
Date accessed 14 October 2006

av *Q&A: Peace in Sudan*, 31 December 2004.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3211002.stm
Date accessed 14 October 2006

aw *Sudan Peace Deal Struck*, 26 November 1999.
http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/538731.stm
Date accessed 14 October 2006

[10] United Nations Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN)
www.irinnews.org

a *Government says no to international troops in Darfur,* report dated 23 February 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51878&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 27 June 2006

b *UN prepares to deploy peacekeepers to Darfur,* report dated 17 May 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53395&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 27 June 2006

c *Sudan: No new signatories as Darfur peace deadline passes,* report dated 1 June 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53639&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 26 June 2006

d *Sudan: Government camps destroyed during fighting in the east,* report dated 200June 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47757&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 27 June 2006

e *Sudan: Government eastern rebels sign ceasefire as SPLMA/A pulls out,* report dated 20 June 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54049&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 29 June 2006

f *Sudan: Darfur elections could fuel disunity – observers,* report dated 4 November 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49939&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 29 June 2006

g *Sudan: Southern constitution signed as SPLA forces enter Juba,* report dated 6 December 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50505&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 3 July 2006

h *Chad-Sudan; Both sides express readiness to talk as tensions linger,* report dated 10 January 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51022&SelectRegion=West_Africa&SelectCountry=CHAD-SUDAN
Date accessed 3 July 2006

i *Sudan: New government must show peace dividend – mediator,* report dated 11 July 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48066&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 5 July 2006

j *Sudan: New interim parliament convenes,* report dated 1 September 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48866&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 13 July 2006

k *Sudan: President swears in new government of national unity,* report dated 22 September 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49186&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 13 July 2006

l *Sudan: Political developments raise concern,* analysts say, report dated 15 November 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50095&SelectRegion=East_Africa,%20East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 13 July 2006

m *Sudan: Southerners get new assembly,* report dated 30 September 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49299&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 17 July 2006

n *Sudan: Kiir names southern cabinet,* report dated 24 October 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49713&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 17 July 2006

o *Sudan: Darfur war-crime suspects won't go to ICC, government says*, report dated 4 April 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46436&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 19 July 2006

p Sudan*: Protestors denounce referral of Darfur crimes to ICC,* report dated 6 April 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46484&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 19 July 2006

q *Sudan: Judiciary challenges ICC over Darfur cases,* report dated 24 June 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47802&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 19 July 2006

r *Sudan-Uganda: LRA attacks hampering aid effort in southern Sudan – UN,* report dated 20 October 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49656&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN-UGANDA
Date accessed 7 August 2006

s *Sudan: Southern forces still training children*, report dated 1 July 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47917&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 7 August 2006

t *Sudan: SPLA soldiers demobilised in the south,* report dated 26 July 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54813&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 7 August 2006

u *Sudan: Scores killed during riots in Port Sudan,* report dated 1 February 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45317&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 16 August 2006

v *Sudan: Protestors denounce referral of Darfur crimes to ICC,* report dated 6 April 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46484&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 August 2006

w *Sudan: Opposition party banned from political activities,* report dated 7 April 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46525&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 August.2006

x *Sudan: Opposition leaders arrested in Khartoum,* report dated 9 September 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43102&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 August 2006

y *Sudan: Tight security in Khartoum as gov't claims coup attempt,* report dated 27 September 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43363&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 August 2006

z *Sudan: Government releases prominent political prisoner,* report dated 1 July 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47921&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 22 August 2006

aa *Sudan: Opposition party banned from political activities,* report dated 7 April 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46525&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 22 August 2006

ab *Sudan: President swears in new government of national unity,* report dated 22 September 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49186&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 10 March 2006

ac *Sudan: Year in Brief 2005 – A chronology of key events,* report dated 9 January 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50989&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 24 August 2006

ad *Sudan: Authorities close local newspaper for a day,* report dated 24 May 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47256&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 29 August 2006

ae *Sudan: Environmental groups warn over new dam,* report dated 19 May 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47186&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 30 August 2006

af *Sudan: Flooding near new dam displaces thousands,* report dated 16 August 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55139&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 30 August 2006

ag *Sudan: Two aid workers killed in Kassala,* report dated 4 May 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46935&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 31 August 2006

ah *Sudan: Rebels say civilians being bombed in the east,* report dated 27 June 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47827&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 31 August 2006

ai *Sudan: Darfur nomads face adversity in isolation,* report dated 19 October 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49640&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 1 September 2006

aj *Webspecial: Sudan – The Road to Peace: Nuba Ceasefire Experience Suggests Points to Ponder.* 2003.
http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/sudan/nubaceasefire.asp
Date accessed 1 September 2006

ak *Sudan: Khartoum tense for third day after Garang death,* report dated 3 August 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48420&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 1 September 2006

al *Sudan: Khartoum calm after days of bloody riots,* report dated 5 August 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48463&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 1 September 2006

am *Razor's Edge – The Controversy of Female Genital Mutilation,* report dated March 2005. http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/FGM/FGM-webspecial.pdf
Date accessed 6 September 2006

an *Government to Ban Female Genital Mutilation,* report dated 3 September 2003.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=36364&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 6 September 2006

ao *Sudan: Sexual violence spikes around South Darfur camp,* report dated 24 August 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=55263
Date accessed 6 September 2006

ap *Sudan: "Major protection crisis" in Darfur – UN mission,* report dated 30 August 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=42920&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 7 September 2006

aq *Special Report on Women in the South,* report dated 20 August 2003.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=36080&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 7 September 2006

ar *Sudan: UNICEF backs campaign to send children back to school,* report dated 3 April 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52567&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 12 September 2006.

as *Sudan: School attendance low in the south,* mainly among girls, report dated 19 April 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46709&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 12 September 2006

at *Sudan: Too few trained teachers in the south – aid workers,* report dated 5 July 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47961&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 12 September 2006

au *Sudan: High maternal mortality rates due to inadequate services,* report dated 27 September 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43361&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 September 2006

av *Sudan: More than 2,000 diarrhoea cases reported,* report dated 22 June 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54097&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 September 2006

aw *Sudan: Cholera on the rise in Darfur,* report dated 14 August 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55103&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 September 2006

ax *Sudan: Campaign to focus on HIV/AIDS affected children,* report dated 7 December 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50522&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 September 2006

ay *PlusNews: First HIV/AIDS voluntary testing and counselling centre opens in Juba,* report dated 11 February 2004.
www.plusnews.org/AIDSreport.asp?ReportID=3010&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 September 2006

az *PlusNews: Poor services, ignorance hamper HIV/AIDS fight in the south,* report dated 22 August 2006
http://www.plusnews.org/AIDSreport.asp?ReportID=6285&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 September 2006

ba *Sudan: Risk of humanitarian disaster in Darfur – UN official,* report dated 29 August 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55315&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 15 September 2006

bb *Sudan: Food crises looms in North Darfur – aid agencies,* report dated 15 September 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55583&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 15 September 2006

bc *Sudan: Darfur peace talks make sluggish progress,* report dated 26 August 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=42892&SelectRegion=East_Africa,%20West_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 18 September 2006

bd *Sudan: AU scolds Sudan for new attacks as UN deadline expires,* report dated 30 August 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=42936&SelectRegion=East_Africa,%20West_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 18 September 2006

be Nigeria-*Sudan: Khartoum accepts no-fly zone, signs deal with rebels,* report dated 10 November 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=44077&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=NIGERIA-SUDAN
Date accessed 18 September 2006

bf *Sudan: Government, rebels welcome new AU security proposals,* report dated 2 November 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43974&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 18 September 2006

bg *Nigeria-Sudan: Darfur talks suspended, both sides vow to stop fighting,* report dated 21 December 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=44769&SelectRegion=West_Africa&SelectCountry=NIGERIA-SUDAN
Date accessed 18 September 2006

bh *Sudan: Annan urges expeditious deployment of a UN force in Darfur,* report dated 10 May 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53262&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 18 September 2006

bi *UN prepares to deploy peacekeepers to Darfur,* report dated 17May 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53395&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 19 September 2006

bj *Sudan: Rebel Splinter factions commit to Darfur peace deal,* report dated 9 June 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/print.asp?ReportID=53837
Date accessed 19 September 2006

bk *Sudan: Violence persists, but political progress encouraging – UN envoy,* report dated 22 September 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49189&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 19 September 2006

bl *Sudan: Year in Review 2005 – Ongoing violence jeopardises a fragile peace,* report dated 9 January 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50988&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 19 September 2006

bm *Sudan: Concerns over recent clashes in the south,* report dated 9 February 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51623&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 19 September 2006

bn *Sudan-Uganda: Salva Kiir pledges support against the LRA,* report dated 7 September 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48945&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN-UGANDA
Date accessed 19 September 2006

bo *Sudan-Uganda: Major road linking the two countries reopened,* report dated 14 September 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49058&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN-UGANDA
Date accessed 19 September 2006

bp Sudan-Uganda : LRA rebels attack villages in south Sudan, report dated 15 September 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49080&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN-UGANDA
Date accessed 19 September 2006

bq *Great Lakes: Army says Ugandan rebels flee back into Sudan,* report dated 7 October 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49421&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=Great%20Lakes
Date accessed 19 September 2006

br *Sudan: Darfur talks frustratingly slow, says UN official,* report dated 20 January 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51238&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 19 September 2006

bs *Sudan: Basic infrastructure lacking as thousands return to the south – UNHCR,* report dated 21 February 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45674&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

bt *Sudan: Escalating violence displaces 25,000 in North Darfur,* report dated 1 August 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54921&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

bu *Sudan: Demolitions render thousands of IDPs homeless,* report dated 13 October 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43641&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

bv *Sudan: Longing for home as camp life toughens,* report dated 21 February 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45670&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

bw *Sudan: IDPs forced to move as Khartoum settlement is demolished,* report dated 22 March 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46244&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

bx *Sudan: Officials call for restraint following violence,* report dated 20 May 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47216&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

by *Sudan: Uneasy calm after authorities search IDP camp,* report dated 26 May 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47307&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

bz *Sudan: Fears of permanent dependency by IDPs,* report dated 16 August 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48604&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

ca *Sudan: UN concerned over bandit attacks in Darfur,* report dated 9 July 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=42098&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cb *Sudan: Militias attacking humanitarian convoys, says UN,* report dated 7 July 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=42049&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cc *Sudan: Many reported killed during new hostilities in Darfur,* report dated 27 January 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45257&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cd *Sudan: Stop forcing IDPs out of camps,* UN urges Sudan, report dated 3 November 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43981&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

ce *Sudan: UN envoy blames rebels for continuing insecurity in Darfur,* report dated 29 October 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43925&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cf *Sudan: Potential for chronic instability in Darfur,* report dated 9 August 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48511&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cg *Sudan: Violence continues to affect aid operations in Darfur - agencies,* report dated 18 April 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46681&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

ch *Sudan: Violence-hit South Darfur town "no-go area" for UN staff,* report dated 10 June 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47585&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

ci *Sudan: Ongoing insecurity jeopardises Darfur peace talks – AU,* report dated 8 September 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48958&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cj *Sudan: Gov't says no to international troops in Darfur,* report dated 23 February 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51878&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

ck *Sudan: AU condemns Darfur attacks, demands disarmament of militias,* report dated 3 February 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51517&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cl *Sudan: Darfur security situation getting worse, says expert,* report dated 11 October 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49466&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN **Date accessed 21 September 2006**
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cm *Thousands displaced by militias into Malakal,* report dated 19 April 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=40632&SelectRegion=East_Africa
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cn *Sudan: 75 killed, thousands displaced as southern clans fight,* report dated 12 May 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47072&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

co *Sudan: Returning IDPs may face hardship, rights abuses – envoy,* report dated 14 October 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49547&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cp *Sudan: More support needed for returning refugees and IDPs – UNHCR,* report dated 1 September 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48856&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cq *Sudan: Longing for home as camp life toughens,* report dated 21 February 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45670&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cr *Sudan: Anxiety over peace in the south,* report dated 10 August 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=48530&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cs *Sudan: Demolitions render thousands of IDPs homeless,* report dated 13 October 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=43641&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

ct *Sudan: NGO says armed groups still active in the south,* report dated 12 April 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46589&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cu *Sudan: Garang urges southern factions to reconcile,* report dated 20 April 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46720&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cv *DRC-Sudan: Sudanese refugees return home from north-eastern Congo,* report dated 14 September 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55557&SelectRegion=Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC-SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cw *Sudan: Thousands displaced by recent attacks in South Darfur,* report dated 1 February 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51476&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cx *Sudan: MSF officials held over Darfur report,* report dated 31 May 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47405&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN

Date accessed 21 September 2006

cy *Sudan: Khartoum drops charges against MSF officials,* report dated 20 June 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47716&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

cz *Centarl African Republic-Sudan: Thousands of Sudanese to return home by April,* report dated 2 February 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51497&SelectRegion=East_Africa,%20Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=CENTRAL_AFRICAN_REPUBLIC-SUDAN
Date accessed 26 September 2006

da *Central African Republic-Sudan: First batch of Sudanese returnees arrive home,* 7 report dated February 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51580&SelectRegion=East_Africa,%20Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=CENTRAL_AFRICAN_REPUBLIC-SUDAN
Date accessed 26 September 2006

db *Sudan: Interview with Daniel Toole, director, Office of Emergency Programmes of UNICEF,* report dated 13 February 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51668&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 26 September 2006

dc *Sudan: Interview with Niels Scott, head of the UNMIS regional office for Darfur,* report dated 15 February 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51722&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed September 2006

dd *Chad-Sudan: Both sides express readiness to talk as tensions linger,* report dated 10 January 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51022&SelectRegion=West_Africa&SelectCountry=CHAD-SUDAN
Date accessed 26 September 2006

de *DRC-Sudan: New agreement could see thousands of refugee repatriations,* report dated 1 February 2006.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51482&SelectRegion=East_Africa,%20Great_Lakes&SelectCountry=DRC-SUDAN
Date accessed 26 September 2006

df *Ethiopia-Eritrea: Ease border tension, top UN official urges,* report dated 12 December 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50628&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA
Date accessed 27 September 2006

dg *Ethiopia-Sudan: Repatriation of Sudanese refugees underway,* report dated 6 April 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52641&SelectRegion=East_Africa,%20Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-SUDAN
Date accessed 28 September 2006

dh *Sudan: UNHCR to begin repatriating refugees from Ethiopia,* report dated 20 December 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50776&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 28 September 2006

di *Sudan-Uganda: SPLM/A leader pledges to help Ugandan peace effort,* report dated 31 January 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45298&SelectRegion=East_Africa,%20East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN-UGANDA
Date accessed 28 September 2006

dj *Uganda-Sudan: UNHCR to assess refugee repatriation activities,* report dated 14 September 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55559&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=UGANDA-SUDAN
Date accessed 29 September 2006

dk *Sudan: Chronology of key events in 2004,* report dated 11 January 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45010&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 29 September 2006

dl *Sudan: Hopes for lasting peace in the south //Yearender//,* report dated 11 January 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45009&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 29 September 2006

dm *Chad-Sudan: How credible is Darfur's third rebel movement?,* report dated 13 January 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45042&SelectRegion=West_Africa&SelectCountry=CHAD-SUDAN
Date accessed 29 September 2006

dn *Sudan: Study ranks south worst in the world for women and children,* report dated 17 June 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41724&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 05 October 2006

do *Sudan: Gov't camps destroyed during fighting in the east,* report dated 22 June 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47757&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 05 October 2006

dp *Sudan-Uganda: Refugees reluctant to repatriate to southern Sudan,* UN agency says, report dated 1 February 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45329&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN-UGANDA
Date accessed 10 October 2006

dq *Nigeria-Sudan: Rebels still split on Darfur peace,* report dated 5 May 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53173&SelectRegion=West_Africa&SelectCountry=NIGERIA-SUDAN
Date accessed 11 October 2006

dr *Sudan: Cairo deal to help consolidate peace,* report dated 18 January 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45109&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 11 October 2006

ds *Sudan: Government expects swift conclusions to eastern peacse talks,* report dated 14 June 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53946&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 11 October 2006

dt *Thousands Flee Darfur Fighting,* report dated 3 September 2003.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=36362&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 13 October 2006

du *Special Report IV: Who is who,* report dated 11 March 2004.
http://www.plusnews.org/S_report.asp?ReportID=39984&SelectRegion=East_Africa
Date accessed 13 October 2006

dv *'Sudan: A future without war?' IRIN Web Special on the prospects of peace in Sudan*
http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/SudanDarfur/Whos-WhoI.asp
Date accessed 13 October 2006

dw *Sudan: Southern agreement raises hope for nationwide peace,* report dated 10 January 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=44987&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 October 2006

dx *Sudan: National parliament ratifies southern peace agreement,* report dated 2 February 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45345&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 October 2006

dy *Sudan: SPLM/A parliament ratifies southern peace agreement,* report dated 25 January 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45213&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 October 2006

dz *Sudan: Ceasefire agreed ahead of final southern peace deal,* report dated 3 January 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=44884&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 October 2006

ea *Sudan: Details of peace protocols signed this week,* report dated 28 May 2004.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41318&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 14 October 2006

eb *Sudan-Uganda: Opposition parties meet following landmark deal,* report dated 15 February 2005.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=45567&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN-UGANDA
Date accessed 14 October 2006

ec Sudan: Dinka IDPs start returning to the south, report dated 7 February 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51571&SelectRegion=East_Africa&SelectCountry=SUDAN
Date accessed 24 October 2006

[11] Canadian International Development Agency (CIDA) www.acdi-cida.gc.ca/cidaweb/acdicida.nsf/En/Home

a Report on Sudan,http://www.acdicida.gc.ca/CIDAWEB/acdicida.nsf/En/JUD-217124359-NT2
Date accessed 27 June 2006

[12] Sudan Tribune www.sudantribune.com

a *Sudan army commuits serious ceasefire violation – UN,* report dated 18 January 2006 http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=13605
Date accessed 29 June 2006

b *Sudanese army withdraws from eastern rebel-held town,* report dated 14 January 2006
http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=13549
Date accessed 29 June 2006

c *Eastern Sudan peace talks delayed over Eritrean participation,* report dated 9 February 2006
http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=13990
Date accessed 29 June 2006

d *The Draft Constitutional Text dated 16 March 2005,*
http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=9417
Date accessed 4 July 2006

e *The Draft Constitution of Southern Sudan, 2005,*
http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=11812
Date accessed 4 July 2006

f *Eastern Sudan rebels [sic] groups rap government over violence,* report dated 5 February 2005.
http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=7836
Date accessed 14 July 2006

g *Sudan expels aid agency in eastern region – rebels,* report dated 7 March 2006. http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=14388
Date accessed 14 July 2006

h *AU in Darfur lacks women,rape training – Amnesty,* report dated 19 July 2006
http://www.sudantribune.com/spip.php?article16708
Date accessed 6 September 2006

I *Sudan leader says doesn't want UN force in Darfur,* report dated 16 September 2006
http://www.sudantribune.com/spip.php?article17652
Date accessed 19 September 2006

J *SPLM says committed to full implementation of peace deal,* report dated 17 September 2006 http://www.sudantribune.com/spip.php?article17642
Date accessed 19 September 2006

k *Beja Congress calls for UN participation in Eastern Sudan talks,* report dated 8 June 2006 http://www.sudantribune.com/spip.php?article16087
Date accessed 19 September 2006

[13] Agence France Presse

a *East Sudan peace talks delayed anew: rebels,* report dated 25 January 2006 http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/LSGZ-6LDCZ3?OpenDocument **(Accessed 29 June 2006)**

b *Darfur rebel groups' merger could shorten west Sudan conflict,* report dated 22 January 2006 **(Accessed 3 July 2006)**
http://wwwnotes.reliefweb.int/w/rwb.nsf/480fa8736b88bbc3c12564f6004c8ad5/caffa85a3a9cbcb6492570ff001eb702?OpenDocument

[14] International Crisis Group http://www.icg.org/

a CrisisWatch N°31, 1 March 2006
http://www.crisisgroup.org/library/documents/crisiswatch/cw_2006/cw31.pdf

b Sudan: Saving Peace in the East, 5 January 2006.
http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=2113&tid=3858&type=pdf&l=1 **Date accessed 14 September 2006.**

c A New Sudan Action Plan, 26 April 2005.
http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=1761&tid=3391&l=1
Date accessed 15 September 2006.

d Darfur: The Failure to Protect, 8 March 2005.
http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=1705&tid=3314&type=pdf&l=1 **Date accessed 15 September 2006**

e The AU's Mission in Darfur: Bridging the Gaps, 6 July 2005.
http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=1884&tid=3547&l=1
Date accessed 15 September 2006

f The Khartoum-SPLM Agreement: Sudan's Uncertain Peace, 25 July 2005.
http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=1903&tid=3582&type=pdf&l=1 **Date accessed 19 September 2006**

g Garang's Death: Implications for Peace in Sudan, 9 August 2005.
http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=1930&tid=3611&l=1
Date accessed 19 September 2006

h CrisisWatch N°29, 2 January 2006.
http://www.crisisgroup.org/library/documents/crisiswatch/cw_2006/cw29.pdf
Date accessed 26 September 2006

i CrisisWatch N°31, 1 March 2006.
http://www.crisisgroup.org/library/documents/crisiswatch/cw_2006/cw31.pdf
Date accessed 26 September 2006

j Peace in Northern Uganda: Decisive Weeks Ahead, 21 February 2005.
http://www.crisisgroup.org/home/getfile.cfm?id=1663&tid=3279&l=1
Date accessed 28 September 2006

k Sudan's Other Wars, 25 June 2003.
http://www.thenubian.net/ICG_Nubian_5062003.pdf#search=%22sudans%20other%20wars%22
Date accessed 05 October 2006

[15] Sudan Organisation Against Torture (SOAT) www.soatsudan.org/

a SOAT Newsletter: Issue No 50, July-August 2005,
http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/SOAT%20Newsletter%20Issue%2052%20-%20%20November%20-%20December%202005.pdf
Date accessed 4 July 2006

b Reformatories in Sudan. April 2004.
www.soatsudan.org/reports/Reformatories%20report.pdf
Date accessed 17 July 2006

c Annual Report on Women Prison Conditions in Sudan: Omdurman women' s prison, Kousti, AlFashir, Marawi, 2003
www.soatsudan.org/reports/Prison%20Report,%202003.pdf
Date accessed 8 August 2006

d Annual Reprt on the Human Rights Situation in Sudan, March 2005 – March 2006
http://www.soatsudan.org/reports/SOAT%20Annual%20Report%20on%20the%20Human%20Rights%20Situation%20in%20Sudan%202005-2006%20-%2012%20April%202006.pdf
Date accessed 15 August 2006

e SOAT Newsletter: Issue No. 47, January 2005-February 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/Newsletter%20January-February%2005.pdf
Date accessed 16 August 2006

f SOAT Newsletter: Issue No 48, March 2005-April 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/Newsletter%20March-April%2005.pdf
Date accessed 21 August 2006

g SOAT Newsletter: Issue No 49, May-June 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/Newsletter%20May-June%2005.pdf
Date accessed 21 August 2006

h Deaths of Students Following Protests, 19 April 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Deaths%20of%20Students%20Following%20Protests%20%20-%2019%20April%2005.asp
Date accessed 21 August 2006.

i Arrest and Detention of Student Activists in Nyala, 12 September 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Arrest%20and%20Detention%20of%20Student%20Activists%20in%20Nyala%20-%2012%20Sept%202005.asp
Date accessed 21 August 2006

j Detention and Torture of Students in Omdurman, 24 October 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Detention%20and%20Torture%20of%20Students%20in%20Omdurman%20-24%20Oct%2005.asp
Date accessed 21 August 2006

k Annual Report on the Human Rights Situation in Sudan, March 2004-March 2005.http://www.soatsudan.org/reports/SOAT%20Human%20Rights%20Report%202004%20-%202005.pdf
Date accessed 21 August 2006

l SOAT Newsletter: Issue No. 43, May 2004-June 2004. http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/Newsletter%20May-June%2004.pdf
Date accessed 21 August 2006

m SOAT Newsletter: Issue No 50, July-August 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/SOAT%20Newsletter%20Issue%2050%20July%20-August%202005.pdf
Date accessed 21 August 2006

n Darfur: Arrest and Rape of a Student by Militias, 17 March 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Arrest%20and%20Rape%20of%20a%20Student%20by%20Militias%20-%2017%20Mar%2005.asp
Date accessed 21 August 2006

o Continual Arrest of Students, 20 April 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Continual%20Arrest%20of%20Students%20-%2020%20April%2005.asp
Date accessed 21 August 2006

p SOAT Newsletter: Issue No. 45, September 2004-October 2004. http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/Newsletter%20September-October%2004.pdf
Date accessed 21 August 2006

q Countdown to Government of Unity: Release of Political Prisoners, 5 July 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Countdown%20to%20Government%20of%20Unity%20-%20Release%20of%20Political%20Prisoners%20-%205%20July%2005.asp
Date accessed 22 August 2006

r SOAT Newsletter: Issue No. 44, July 2004-August 2004. http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/Newsletter%20July-August%2004.pdf
Date accessed 23 August 2006

s Further update: Soba Aradi, 11 July 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Further%20update%20Soba%20Aradi%20-%2011%20July%2005.asp
Date accessed 23 August 2006

t Soba Aradi : Death under torture; Harassments; Detention; Fear of Torture, 14 June 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Soba%20Aradi-Death%20under%20torture;%20Harassments;%20Detention;%20Fear%20of%20Torture%20-%2014%20June%2005.asp
Date accessed 23 August 2006

u Arbitrary Arrests; Imposition of degrading and inhumane punishments, torture in Khartoum, 19 August 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Arbitrary%20Arrests;%20Imposition%20of%20degrading%20and%20inhumane%20punishments,%20torture%20in%20Khartoum%20%20-%2019%20August%2005.asp
Date accessed 23 August 2006

v Violence in Soba Aradi Area, South Khartoum, 20 May 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Violence%20in%20Soba%20IDP%20Camp,%20South%20Khartoum%20%20-%2020%20May%2005.asp
Date accessed 22 August 2006

w Update: Violence in Soba Aradi Area, South Khartoum, 3 June 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Update%20-%20Violence%20in%20Soba%20Aradi%20Area,%20South%20Khartoum%20-%203%20July%2005.asp
Date accessed 29 August 2006

x SOAT Newsletter: Issue No. 46, November 2004-December 2004.
http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/Newsletter%20November-December%2004.pdf
Date accessed 29 August 2006

y Eastern Sudan: Rebel Attack on Civilians, 26 May 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Eastern%20Sudan%20-%20Rebel%20Attack%20on%20Civilians%20-%2026-05-05.asp
Date accessed 31 August 2006

z Statement on Continual Violence in Darfur, 30 September 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/SOAT%20Statement%20on%20Continual%20Violence%20in%20Darfur%20-%2030%20Sept%2005.pdf
Date accessed 31 August 2006

aa SOAT Statement, 5 August 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/SOAT%20STATEMENT%20-%2005%20AUGUST%202005.asp
Date accessed 1 September 2006

ab Human Rights NGOs Statement on Events in Khartoum, 5 August 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Coalition%20of%20NGO%20Statement.pdf
Date accessed 1 September 2006

ac Female Genital Mutilation in Sudan. 1999.
http://www.soatsudan.org/reports/Female%20Genital%20Mutilation%20in%20Sudan.pdf
Date accessed 6 September 2006

ad Attempted Rape and Killing of Woman from Kalma IDP Camp, 17 March 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Attempted%20Rape%20and%20Killing%20of%20Woman%20from%20Kalma%20IDP%20Camp%20-%2017%20March%2005.asp
Date accessed 7 September 2006

ae Killing and Rape of Women from Kalma IDP Camp, 9 June 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Killing%20and%20Rape%20of%20Women%20from%20Kalma%20IDP%20Camp%20-%208%20June%2005.asp
Date accessed 7 September 2006

af Darfur : Abduction and Rape in Nyala, 19 September 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Darfur-%20Abduction%20and%20Rape%20in%20Nyala%20%20-%2019%20Sept%2005.asp
Date accessed 7 September 2006

ag Darfur: Abduction and Torture of IDPs, 6 December 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Darfur%20-%20Abduction%20and%20Torture%20of%20IDPs%20-%206%20Dec%2005.asp
Date accessed 7 September 2006

ah Attack and Rape of IDP Children, 5 May 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Darfur%20-%20Attack%20and%20Rape%20of%20IDP%20Children%2005%20May%2005.asp
Date accessed 11 September 2006.

ai SOAT Newsletter: Issue No. 53, April 2006-May 2006.
http://www.soatsudan.org/newsletter/Issue%2053,%20April%20-%20May%202006.pdf
Date accessed 18 September 2006

aj Armed Militia Attack on IDP camp in Southern Darfur, 04 July 2006
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Armed%20Militia%20Attack%20on%20IDP%20camp%20in%20Southern%20Darfur%20-%2004%20July%202006.asp
Date accessed 21 September 2006

ak Attack and Rape of 17 Women outside Kalma IDP Camp - 26 July 2006
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Attack%20and%20Rape%20of%2017%20Women%20outside%20Kalma%20IDP%20Camp%20-%2026%20July%202006.asp
Date accessed 21 September 2006

al Freedom of Expression under threat as Director of MSF is arrested and charged, 31 May 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Freedom%20of%20Expression%20under%20threat%20as%20Director%20of%20MSF%20is%20arrested%20and%20charged%20-%2031%20May%2005.asp
Date accessed 21 September 2006

am Arbitrary Arrest and Detention of Human Rights Defender, 20 October 2005.
http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Arbitrary%20Arrest%20and%20Detention%20of%20Human%20Rights%20Defender%20-%2020%20Oct%2005.asp
Date accessed 16 October 2006

[16] Amnesty International www.web.amnesty.org

a Sudan: New constitution provides sweeping immunity for high level officials, 6 July 2005. (AFR 54/066/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540662005?open&of=ENG-SDN

b Sudan: The Specialised Criminal Courts in Darfur. Report dated December 2004. (AFR 54/154/2004)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR541542004?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 18 July 2006

c SUDAN: Sudanese government must support ICC investigation of war crimes in Darfur, 6 June 2005. (AFR 54/058/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540582005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 19 July 2006

d Sudan: Historic referral to ICC tarnished by exemptions, 31 March 2005. (AFR 54/033/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540332005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 19 July 2006

e Sudan:The Amnesty International Annual Report, 2006
http://web.amnesty.org/report2006/sdn-summary-eng
Date accessed 24 July 2006

f Death Peanalty Developments, Report dated 20 April 2006
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGACT500052006?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 24 July 2006

g Sudan:The Amnesty International Annual Report, 2005
http://web.amnesty.org/report2005/sdn-summary-eng
Date accessed 15 August 2006

h Sudan: Those responsible for indiscriminate Port Sudan killings must be brought to justice. 31 January 2005. (AFR 54/014/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540142005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 16 August 2006

i Sudan: Arbitrary arrest / Fear for Safety – Torture. 2 February 2005. (AFR 54/016/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540162005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 16 August 2006

j Sudan: Political Repression in Eastern Sudan, 20 May 2005. (AFR 54/051/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/pdf/AFR540512005ENGLISH/$File/AFR5405105.pdf
Date accessed 16 August 2006

k Sudan: Further information on Arbitrary arrest/ Fear for Safety/Torture, 8 March 2005. (AFR 54/028/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540282005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 16 August 2006

l Sudan: Amnesty International representatives detained and human rights activists harassed, 23 January 2006. (AFR 54/001/2006)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540012006?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed . 16 August 2006

m URGENT ACTION – Sudan: Further information on Fear of torture or ill-treatment/ incommunicado detention: members of the Sudan Development Organization (SUDO), 13 February 2006. (AFR 54/004/2006)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540042006?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 16 August 2006

n Sudan: Students beaten and detained – reportedly tortured in 'ghost houses', 13 February 2006. (AFR 54/003/2006)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540032006?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 16 August 2006

o Sudan: List of Political Detainees, 30 June 2005. (AFR 54/062/2005.
http://web.amnesty.org/library/pdf/AFR540622005ENGLISH/$File/AFR5406205.pdf
Date accessed 21 August 2006

p Sudan: Political detainees in limbo, 1 July 2005. (AFR 54/064/2005.
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540642005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 21 August 2006

q The Wire: Vol. 35. No. 08, September 2005. (NWS 21/008/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGNWS210082005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 21 August 2006

r Sudan: No one to complain to: No respite for the victims, impunity for the perpetrators. 2 December 2004. (AFR 54/138/2004)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/pdf/AFR541382004ENGLISH/$File/AFR5413804.pdf
Date accessed 22 August 2006

s Sudan: Fear of torture or ill-treatment/ fear for safety/ incommunicado detention. 27 January 2005. (AFR 54/011/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540112005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 22 August 2006

t Sudan: Further information on: Fear of torture/ill-treatment/ Incommunicado detention. 6 January 2005. (AFR 54/004/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540042005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 22 August 2006

u Urgent Action In Focus. An insight into the stories behind UAs. DARFUR: A HUMAN RIGHTS CRISIS. 1 July 2004. (ACT 60/013/2004)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/index/engact600132004
Date accessed 22 August 2006

v URGENT ACTION – Sudan: Fear of Torture/Incommunicado Detention, 31 May 2005. (AFR 54/055/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540552005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 22 August 2006

w URGENT ACTION – Further information on: Sudan: Arbitrary arrest/ Fear for Safety/Torture, 6 July 2005. (AFR 54/065/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540652005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 24 August 2006

x Sudan:Continuing Human Rights Violations, 13 April 2005
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540382005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 29 August 2006

y SUDAN: Surviving Rape in Darfur. (AFR 54/097/2004) 9 August 2004.
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540972004?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 6 September 2006

z Sudan, Darfur: Rape as a Weapon of War, Sexual Violence and its consequences. 19 July 2004. (AFR 54/076/2004)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/index/engafr540762004
Date accessed 6 September 2006

aa Stop Violence Against Women. Sudan – mass rape, abduction and murder. 12 October 2004. (AFR 54/125/2004)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/pdf/AFR541252004ENGLISH/$File/AFR5412504.pdf
Date accessed 7 September 2006

ab African Commission on Human and Peoples' Rights: Oral statement on item 6: Human rights situation in Africa – Ending Impunity in Sudan, 29 April 2005. (IOR 10/001/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGIOR100012005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 7 September 2006

ac Sudan: Further information on: Imminent Execution/Torture/Unfair trial. 6 January 2005. (AFR 54/003/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540032005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 11 September 2006

ad Sudan: Mohamed Ahmed Kundidu (m), leader of the Um Dereisa village Civillians in areas under rebel control in Darfur, 31 August 2006
http://web.amnesty.org/library/print/ENGAFR540452006
Date accessed 11 September 2006.

ae Civilians in areas under rebel control in North Darfur, 7 September 2006
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540482006?open&of=ENG-2AF
Date accessed 15 September 2006

af URGENT ACTION – Sudan: Further information on Fear of torture or ill-treatment/ fear of arbitrary arrest – New concerns: Incommunicado detention/ Death in custody, 24 June 2005. (AFR 54/061/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/index/engafr540612005
Date accessed 20 September 2006

ag URGENT ACTION – Sudan: Further information on Fear of torture or ill-treatment/ fear of arbitrary arrest - New concerns: Incommunicado detention/ Death in custody, 16 June 2005. (AFR 54/060/2005)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540602005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

ah Sudan: The rights of Khartoum's displaced must be respected, 23 August 2005. (AFR 54/072/2005.
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540722005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 20 September 2006

ai Sudan: Amnesty International representatives detained and human rights activists harassed, 23 January 2006. (AFR 54/001/2006)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540012006?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 21 September 2006

aj Egypt: Fear of forcible return/fear of torture and ill-treatment: Up to 650 Sudanese nationals, 4 January 2006. (MDE 12/001/2006)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGMDE120012006?open&of=ENG-369
Date accessed 27 September 2006

ak Egypt: Further information on fear of forcible return/fear of torture and ill-treatment: Up to 650 Sudanese nationals, 2 February 2006. (MDE 12/004/2006)
http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGMDE120042006?open&of=ENG-EGY
Date accessed 27 September 2006

al Further information on UA 27/05 (AFR 54/016/2005, 02 February 2005) and follow-up (AFR 54/028/2005, 08 March 2005) - Arbitrary arrest/Fear for safety/Torture

http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540652005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 06 October 2006

am Sudan: The rights of Khartoum's displaced must be respected, 23 August 2005. (AFR 54/072/2005. http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR540722005?open&of=ENG-SDN
Date accessed 06 October 2006

[17] Sudan Human Rights Organisation - Cairo www.shro-cairo.org/

a The Sudanese Human Rights Quarterly - Issue 20, JANUARY 2006 http://www.shro-cairo.org/quarterly/quarterlyNo20.doc Date Accessed 4 July 2006

b Urgent Report: Follow-Up Report on the Massacres of Port Sudan. The Beja demand high-level judicial investigation, 30 January 2005. http://www.shro-cairo.org/reports05/bejareport.htm
Date accessed 16 August 2006

c The Sudanese Human Rights Quarterly: Issue 19, May 2005. http://www.shro-cairo.org/quarterly/DAORIYA19ENGLISH.doc
Date accessed 17 August 2006

d Government Must Respect the Freedom of Expression and the Right to Peaceful Assembly, 6 April 2005. http://www.shro-cairo.org/pressreleases/05/8april.htm
Date accessed 21 August 2006

e On the government-supported violence at the Ahliya Campus, Omdurman, 20 June 2005. http://www.shro-cairo.org/pressreleases/05/25june.htm
Date accessed 21 August 2006

f Press Release: Arbitrary Arrests and Unlawful Detention: The Sudan Government Must Immediately Release All Political Detainees, 9 September 2004. http://www.shro-cairo.org/pressreleases/04/september/10september04.htm
Date accessed 21 August 2006

g Under Emergency Law, Continuous Losses in Lives and Property, 19 May 2005. http://www.shro-cairo.org/pressreleases/05/19may.htm
Date accessed 24 August 2006

h Observations on the Comprehensive Peace (The SHRO-Cairo Position on the Peace Deal and Constitutional Panel), 10 July 2005. http://www.shro-cairo.org/pressreleases/05/positionpaper.htm
Date accessed 29 August 2006

i Sudan Government: continuous violation of the freedom of expression, 23 June 2005. http://www.shro-cairo.org/pressreleases/05/23june05.htm
Date accessed 30 August 2006.

j Urgent Action: The International Appeal to Rescue Nubia in Egypt and Sudan, 29 September 2004. http://www.shro-cairo.org/urgentaction/29september04-nuba.htm
Date accessed 30 August 2006.

k Escalated Political, Security, and Judicial Government Failures in DarFur. 24 July 2004. http://www.shro-cairo.org/pressreleases/04/july/24july04.htm
Date accessed 31 August 2006.

l Press Release: To Enforce DarFur's Action Program: the President Must Stop Party Favoritism, Demobolize PDFs and Janjaweed's Back-Up; Independent Judiciary and Immediate Release of Political and Army Prisoners; Women and Human Rights' *[sic]* Membership in the DarFur's Fact Finding Committee. 3 July 2004. http://www.shro-cairo.org/pressreleases/04/july/3-july-04.htm
Date accessed 31 August 2006

[18] Gurtong Peace Project

a 'Introduction to the Laws of New Sudan', by Dong Samuel Luak - Secretary-General of South Sudan Law Society (SSLS), undated. http://www.gurtong.org/resourcecenter/documents/default.asp?s_DocName=&s_DocType_id=4&s_DocClass_id=&s_FileType_id=&s_DocSummary
Date accessed 12 July 2006

b Laws of The New Sudan - Nationality Act, 2003 http://www.gurtong.org/ResourceCenter/laws/14.%20Nationality%20Act,%202003.doc
Date Accessed 13 July 2006

c List of Members Of South Sudan Assembly, undated. http://www.gurtong.org/resourcecenter/gov/RegionalAssembly_list.asp
Date accessed 17 July 2006

d Laws of The New Sudan, The Judiciary Act, 2003 http://www.gurtong.com/about.asp?pagename=ADMINISTRATION
Date accessed 20 July 2006

e Laws of The New Sudan, The Police Act, 2003 http://www.gurtong.org/ResourceCenter/laws/11.%20The%20Police%20Act,%202003.doc
Date accessed 26 July 2006

f Laws of The New Sudan, The Police General Regulations, 2003 http://www.gurtong.org/ResourceCenter/laws/12.%20Police%20General%20Regulation%20Act,%202003.doc
Date accessed 26 July 2006

g Laws of The New Sudan, The SPLA Act, 2003 http://www.gurtong.org/ResourceCenter/laws/4.%20THE%20SPLA%20ACT,%202003.doc
Date accessed 7 August 2006

h Laws of The New Sudan, The Prisons Act, 2003 http://www.gurtong.org/ResourceCenter/laws/13.%20Laws%20of%20New%20Sudan%20Prisons%20Act,%202003.doc
Date accessed 14 August 2006

i. A Study of Customary Law in Contemporary Southern Sudan, March 2004. http://www.gurtong.org/ResourceCenter/laws/Customary%20Law%20Overview%20in%20South%20Sudan%20March%202004_compressed.doc **Date**
Date accessed 7 September 2006

j Cabinet List of the New Sudan Government of National Unity (GoNU), undated. Via: http://www.gurtong.org/resourcecenter/gov/Newcabinet_list.asp
Date accessed 3 September 2006

k Government of South Sudan (GoSS), undated. http://www.gurtong.org/resourcecenter/gov/First_PostWar_Cabinet_list_SouthSudan.asp
Date accessed 3 September 2006

l The profiles of South Sudanese Communities, updated 1 October 2006 http://www.gurtong.org/people.asp
Date accessed 18 October 2006

[19] Human Rights Watch www.hrw.org/

a The Impact of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement and the New Government of National Unity on Southern Sudan, March 2006. http://hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/sudan0306/sudan0306.pdf
Date accessed 14 July 2006

b Empty Promises? Continuing Abuses in Darfur, Sudan. 11 August 2004. www.hrw.org/english/docs/2004/08/11/darfur9217.htm
Date accessed 18 July 2006

c U.N. Security Council Refers Darfur to the ICC – Historic Step Toward Justice; Further Protection Measures Needed, 31 March 2005. http://hrw.org/english/docs/2005/03/31/sudan10408.htm
Date accessed 19 July 2006

d ICC Takes Key Step to Bring Justice to Darfur – Khartoum Should Cooperate With the International Criminal Court, 6 June 2005. http://hrw.org/english/docs/2005/06/06/sudan11076.htm
Date accessed 19 July 2006

e Sudan: Human Rights Watch Overview, 2005 http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/01/18/sudan12310.htm
Date accessed 19 July 2006

f Sudan: Detainees Suffer Arbitary Arrest, Execution, report dated 7 september 2006 http://hrw.org/english/docs/2005/09/07/sudan11693.htm
Date accessed 15 August 2006

g World Report 2005: Darfur: Whose Responsibility to Protect? By Michael Clough, January 2005. http://hrw.org/wr2k5/darfur/darfur.pdf
Date accessed 31 August 2006

h Targeting the Fur: Mass Killings in Darfur, 24 January 2005. http://hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/darfur0105/darfur0105.pdf
Date accessed 31 August 2006

i "If We Return, We Will Be Killed": Consolidation of Ethnic Cleansing in Darfur, Sudan, November 2004. http://hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/darfur1104/darfur1104.pdf
Date accessed 15 September 2006

j World Report 2006: Sudan, 18 January 2006 http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/01/18/sudan12310.htm
Date accessed 31 August 2006

k Darfur Bleeds: Recent Cross-Border Violence in Chad, 21 February 2006. http://www.hrw.org/backgrounder/africa/chad0206/chad0206.pdf
Date accessed 26 September 2006

l U.N.: Leaked Names Highlight Sudan's Failure to Protect, 26 February 2006. http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/02/25/sudan12722.htm
Date accessed 26 September 2006

m Chad: Armed Groups Maraud along Sudan Border http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/06/21/chad13603.htm
Date accessed 26 September 2006

n Map of Darfur, Sudan. 2004. www.hrw.org/campaigns/darfur/map.htm
Date accessed 17 October 2006

[20] Advisory Panel on Country Information (APCI) http://www.apci.org.uk/index.html

a UNHCR comments to the Advisory Panel on Country Information on the October 2004 Home Office Country Report for Sudan. 8 March 2006. http://www.apci.org.uk/pdf/sixth_meeting/apci6_9_unhcr_comments.pdf
Date accessed 26 July 2006

[21] War Resisters' International www.wri-irg.org/
a Refusing to Bear Arms. 15 September 1998
http://www.wri-irg.org/co/rtba/sudan.htm
Date accessed 26 July 2006

22] International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC)
a Annual Report: Sudan, 2004
http://www.icrc.org/Web/Eng/siteeng0.nsf/htmlall/6D5BJM/$FILE/icrc_ar_04_sudan.pdf?OpenElement
Date accessed 4 August 2006
b Annual Report: Sudan, 2005, 1 January 2006
http://www.icrc.org/Web/Eng/siteeng0.nsf/htmlall/6PNJDV/$FILE/icrc_ar_05_sudan.pdf?OpenElement
Date accessed 4 August 2006
c Annual Report 2003: Africa: Sudan. 28 June 2004.
http://www.icrc.org/Web/Eng/siteeng0.nsf/htmlall/622EHL/$FILE/icrc_ar_03_Africa.pdf?OpenElement
Date accessed 21 September 2006
d Sudan Bulletin No.38 – 9 January 2006.
http://www.icrc.org/web/eng/siteeng0.nsf/iwpList74/B680817960108039412570F10056F46F
Date accessed 26 September 2006
e Sudan: detainees return home under ICRC auspices, 3 August 2005.
http://www.icrc.org/Web/eng/siteeng0.nsf/html/611A2E0E189A655BC125705200413124?OpenDocument&Style=Custo_Final.5&View=defaultBody
Date accessed 15 October 2006

[23] Danish Immigration Service Fact-Finding Mission Reports on Sudan
www.udlst.dk/english/default.htm
a Human Rights Situation in Sudan and the Position of Sudanese Nationals in Egypt – 2000.
http://www.udlst.dk/NR/rdonlyres/e3lcc2zhrelqelaoimlf6sggwbzxzjjdoknijtnnu65ncdobqxtxuah6xtjmwbf5m6hmwdj22qe2cexbdmqa2v6zkih/Fact-finding+mission+to+Cairo+and+Geneva+2000.pdf
Date accessed 4 August 2006
b Human Rights, Conscription and entry to and exit from Sudan – 2001.
http://www.udlst.dk/NR/rdonlyres/emu6z6o3apgerzdhshi6tnju7syjklsipbfuvi7ecgazv46n2xchp7jed65u7jrmyl6lx2ss7kzxhppppbzl76vkque/Sudanenred281002_eng.pdf
Date accessed 4 August 2006

[24] Save the Children (UK) http://www.savethechildren.org.uk/
a Child Protection in Darfur, 6 September 2004.
http://www.savethechildren.org.uk/temp/scuk/cache/cmsattach/1793_SCUKDarfur%20Protection%20ReportSep04.pdf
Date accessed 7 August 2006
b Comprehensive peace? September 2005.
http://www.savethechildren.org.uk/scuk_cache/scuk/cache/cmsattach/3770_East_Sudan_Analysis_2005.pdf
Date accessed 30 August 2006

[25] Reuters
a Turabi pledges peaceful opposition to Sudan govt, 11 July 2005. Via:
http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/EVIU-6E8D8L?OpenDocument&rc=1&emid=ACOS-635PJQ
Date accessed 22 August 2006

b Darfur needs UN force, says Sudan's opposition, 9 March 2006. Via: http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/db900SID/DPAS-6MQHH4?OpenDocument
Date accessed 22 August 2006
c East Sudan peace talks begine, long road ahead, 7 August 2006-09-15 http://www.alertnet.org/thenews/newsdesk/L07364791.htm
d East Sudan rebels say observing ceasefire. 5 August 2004. Via: http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=4486
Date accessed 11 October 2006

[26] Sudan Umma Party www.umma.org
a About Umma Party (UP)
http://www.umma.org/English.html
Date accessed 22 August 2006

[27] Reporteurs Sans Frontières (Reporters Without Borders) www.rsf.org/
a Sudan – Annual Report 2006, report dated 3 May 2006
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=17402&Valider=OK
Date accessed 29 August 2006
b Columnist spends weekend in prison for criticising president, 3 January 2006. http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=16078
Date accessed 29 August 2006
c Opposition newspaper editor freed after being held secretly for more than a month, 6 January 2005. http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=11977
Date accessed 29 August 2006
d Journalists harassed for standing up for press freedom, 26 May 2004.
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=10451
Date accessed 29 August 2006
e Charges dropped against US photographer, 11 May 2005.
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=13589
Date accessed 29 August 2006
f Alarm about trial of journalist on blasphemy charge, 12 May 2005.
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=13760
Date accessed 29 August 2006
g Arrests of Médecins Sans Frontières staffers called "disgraceful and ridiculous", 31 May 2005. http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=13965
Date accessed 29 August 2006
h Introduction Africa – Annual Report 2005, 3 May 2005.
http://www.rsf.org/print.php3?id_article=13586
Date accessed 29 August 2006

[28] Committee to Protect Journalists www.cpj.org/
a Attacks on the Press 2005,
http://www.cpj.org/attacks05/mideast05/snaps_mideast_05.html#sud
Date accessed 29 August 2006
b Attacks on the Press, 2004.
http://www.cpj.org/attacks04/mideast04/sudan.html
Date accessed 29 August 2006
c Cases, 2005. http://www.cpj.org/cases05/mideast_cases05/sudan.html
Date accessed 29 August 2006

[29] The Encyclopedia of the Peoples of the World
Published 1993 by Henry Holt and Company
a Nubians
Date accessed 30 August 2006

[30] International Rivers Network www.irn.org/

a Random Prosecution and arrest of Hamdab Dam affected People, 10 December 2004.
http://www.irn.org/programs/safrica/pdf/041210sudanarrests.pdf
Date accessed 30 August 2006

b A Critical Juncture for Peace, Democracy, and the Environment: Sudan and the Merowe/Hamadab Dam Project, May 2005.
http://www.irn.org/programs/merowe/pdf/050428merowe.pdf
Date accessed 30 August 2006

c Urgent Call for a Negotiated Agreement To End the Violence in the Merowe/Hamadab Dam–Affected Areas, 30 November 2005.
http://www.irn.org/programs/merowe/index.php?id=051130appeal.html
Date accessed 30 August 2006

[31] The New York Times

a Merowe Dam – A race against time to save Sudan's past from progress, 30 May 2005. Via: http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=9859
Date accessed 30 August 2006

[32] Forced Migration Review http://www.fmreview.org/welcome.htm

a Sudan: Prospects for Peace: Issue 24 – November 2005
Date accessed 30 August 2006

[33] International Rescue Committee

a Khartoum State Interagency Rapid Assessment Report (November/December 2004), published on 10 July 2005.
http://intranet.theirc.org/extranet/action/index.cfm/fa/resource/resID/2771
Date accessed 20 September 2006

b IRC Temporarily Suspends Programs in Area of Northeastern Sudan, 7 March 2006. http://www.theirc.org/news/page.jsp?itemID=28379189
Date accessed 4 October 2006

[34] Physicians for Human Rights

a PHR Calls for Intervention to Save Lives in Sudan: Field Team Compiles Indicators of Genocide. 23 June 2004.
http://www.phrusa.org/research/sudan/pdf/sudan_genocide_report.pdf
Date accessed 30 August 2006

b Assault on Survival: A Call for Security, Justice and Restitution, released on 11 January 2006.
http://www.phrusa.org/research/sudan/pdf/sudan_report.pdf
Date accessed 30 August 2006

[35] Associated Press

a UN takes over peace keeping in Sudan's Nuba Mountains, 21 June 2005. Via: http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=10279
Date accessed 1 September 2006

[36] World Directory of Minorities published 1997

[37] Library of Congress http://www.loc.gov/

a Sudan Country Study: Ethnicity, Language, The Muslim Peoples, Non-Muslim Peoples, Migration and Regionalism and Ethnicity. June 1991.
http://lcweb2.loc.gov/frd/cs/sdtoc.html
Date accessed 1 September 2006

[38] International Federation for Human Rights and the Sudan Organisation Against Torture www.fidh.org/

a Press Release: Khartoum following the death of Dr. John Garang De Meboir, 2 August 2005. http://www.soatsudan.org/press_releases/Joint%20Statement%20-%20Dr.%20Garang.pdf
Date accessed 1 September 2006

b Call for an immediate stop of forced relocations of the 2 million IDPs around Khartoum, 21 October 2005. http://www.fidh.org/article.php3?id_article=2608
Date accessed 20 September 2006

[39] Parliament of Canada

a Proceedings of the Standing Senate Committee on Foreign Affairs, Issue 13 – Evidence – Meeting of 4 May 2005. http://www.parl.gc.ca/38/1/parlbus/commbus/senate/com-e/fore-e/13evb-e.htm?Language=E&Parl=38&comm_id=8
Date accessed 1 September 2006

[40] United Nations Children's Fund www.unicef.org/

a FGM/C Country Profiles: Sudan, February 2005. http://childinfo.org/areas/fgmc/profiles/Sudan%20FGM%20profile.pdf
Date accessed 6 September 2006

b Changing a harmful social convention: Female Genital Mutilation/Cutting, 2005. http://www.unicef-icdc.org/publications/pdf/fgm-gb-2005.pdf
Date accessed 6 September 2006

c The effects of conflict on health and well-being of women and girls in Darfur, 9 September 2005. http://www.humanitarianinfo.org/darfur/uploads/releases/soptlight/The%20Effects%20of%20Conflict%20on%20Health%20and%20Well-being%20of%20Women%20and%20Girls%20in%20Darfur.pdf#search=%22The%20effects%20of%20conflict%20on%20health%20and%20well-being%20of%20women%20and%20girls%20in%20Darfur%22
Date accessed 05 October 2006

[41] Médecins Sans Frontières www.msf.org/

a The Crushing Burden of Rape - Sexual Violence in Darfur, 8 March 2005. http://www.artsenzondergrenzen.nl/usermedia/files/Report%20Sexual%20Violence%20march%202005.pdf **Date accessed 6 September 2006.**

b Darfur: The crisis continues, 5 December 2005. http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=F7BBC8C4-E018-0C72-093A88826017AAFA&component=toolkit.article&method=full_html
Date accessed 04 October 2006

[42] Coalition to Stop the Use of Child Soldiers www.child-soldiers.org/

a Global Report 2004 – Sudan, 17 November 2004. http://www.child-soldiers.org/document_get.php?id=952
Date accessed 8 September 2006

b Child Soldiers newsletter, Issue 13/Spring 2005. http://www.child-soldiers.org/document_get.php?id=1011
Date accessed 8 September 2006

[43] Institute for Security Studies http://www.iss.co.za

a Sudan: Population, updated 12 January 2005 http://www.iss.co.za/af/profiles/Sudan/Population.html
Date accessed 12 September 2006

b Sudan – General Documents: 1998-2005, and IGAD Peace Process and Related Documentation: 1994-2005.
http://www.iss.co.za/AF/profiles/sudan/research.htm#peace
Date accessed 28 September 2006

[44] World Health Organization (WHO) http://www.who.int/en/

a Summary country Profile for HIV/AIDS Treatment Scale-Up, June 2005.
http://www.who.int/entity/3by5/support/june2005_sdn.pdf
Date accessed 8 September 2006

b Sudan Country Profile, last updated April 2005.
http://www.who.int/entity/hac/crises/sdn/background/Sudan_Apr05.pdf
Date accessed 8 September 2006

c Sudan: Health Services in Darfur States. 16 April 2004. Extracts via:
http://www.reliefweb.int/w/rwb.nsf/0/d9ce90335ab8eab7c1256e830038e098?OpenDocument (Full report available at:
www.who.int/disasters/repo/12897.pdf)
Date accessed 14 September 2006

d Mental Health Atlas: Country Profile: Sudan. 2005.
http://158.232.12.165/servlet/com.esri.esrimap.Esrimap?name=MHATLAS&cmd=CntyP1&countries=SDN
Date accessed 14 September 2006

e Health Update, Who South Sudan, January 2006
http://www.who.int/entity/hac/crises/sdn/sitreps/Sudan_January2006pdf.pdf
Date accessed 14 September 2006

[45] British and American Friends of Southern Sudan

a The London International Conference on the establishment of better health services in Southern Sudan, 14-15 July 2005. Via:
http://www.arabmedical.org.uk/content/Doc1/BAFOSS_recommend.pdf
Date accessed 14 September 2006

[46] UNAIDS www.unaids.org/

a 2004 Report on the global AIDS epidemic: Cover, Table of contents, Acknowledgements, List of figures; Chapter 2: 'A global overview of the AIDS epidemic'; References. June 2004.
www.unaids.org/bangkok2004/report_pdf.html
Date accessed 14 September 2006

[47] African Union www.africa-union.org/

a Protocol Between the Government of the Sudan (GoS), the Sudan Liberation Movement/Army (SLM/A) and the Justice and Equality Movement (JEM) on the Enhancement of the Security Situation in Darfur in Accordance with the N'Djamena Agreement. 9 November 2004.
http://www.africa-union.org/DARFUR/Agreements/MAP0012.PDF
Date accessed 18 September 2006

b Protocol Between the Government of the Sudan (GoS), the Sudan Liberation Movement/Army (SLM/A) and the Justice and Equality Movement (JEM) on the Improvement of the Humanitarian Situation in Darfur. 9 November 2004. http://www.africa-union.org/DARFUR/Agreements/MAP0013.PDF
Date accessed 18 September 2006

c Press Release on the closing of the Fourth Round of the Inter-Sudanese Peace Talks on Darfur, 21 December 2004. http://www.africa-union.org/DARFUR/Press%20release%20closing%20Peace%20Talks%2021%2012%2004.pdf
Date accessed 18 September 2006

d Declaration Of Principles For The Resolution Of The Sudanese Conflict In Darfur, 5 July 2005. http://www.africa-union.org/DARFUR/DOP%205-7-05%20new.pdf
Date accessed 18 September 2006

e Press Release: The Inter-Sudanese Peace Talks On Darfur Will Resume On 15 September 2005, 24 August 2005. http://www.africa-union.org/News_Events/Press_Releases/48%202005%20Resumption%20of%20Talks%20Darfur.pdf
Date accessed 18 September 2006

[48] Norwegian Refugee Council's Internal Displacement Monitoring Centre www.internal-displacement.org/

PROFILE OF INTERNAL DISPLACEMENT: SUDAN. Compilation of the information available in the Global IDP Database of the Norwegian Refugee Council, as of 29 October 2005. http://www.internal-displacement.org/8025708F004BE3B1/(httpInfoFiles)/10BBAF86B293EC3F802570BA00541711/$file/Sudan+-October+2005.pdf
Date accessed 20 September 2006

[49] Languages of the World published 1995

[50] US Committee for Refugees www.refugees.org/

a World Refugee Survey 2005: Guinea – Sudan. http://www.refugees.org/uploadedFiles/Investigate/Publications_&_Archives/WRS_Archives/2005/guinea_sudan.pdf
Date accessed 21 September 2006

b World Refugee Survey 2005: Algeria – European Union. http://www.refugees.org/uploadedFiles/Investigate/Publications_&_Archives/WRS_Archives/2005/algeria_european_union.pdf
Date accessed 26 September 2006

c World Refugee Survey 2005: Syria – Zambia. http://www.refugees.org/uploadedFiles/Investigate/Publications_&_Archives/WRS_Archives/2005/syria_zambia.pdf
Date accessed 26 September 2006

[51] International Confederation of Free Trade Unions www.icftu.org/

a Sudan: Annual Survey of Violations of Trade Union Rights (2006). http://www.icftu.org/displaydocument.asp?Index=991223967&Language=EN
Date accessed 22 September 2006

b Sudan: Annual Survey of Violations of Trade Union Rights (2004). www.icftu.org/displaydocument.asp?Index=991219519&Language=EN
Date accessed 22 September 2006

[52] Canadian Immigration and Refugee Board, Research Directorate http://www.cisr-irb.gc.ca/en/INDEX_E.htm

a The process for reporting for military service; how recruitment calls are made; exemptions from service (SDN39942.E). 9 December 2002. Via: http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/home/opendoc.htm?tbl=RSDCOI&page=research&id=3f7d4e142a **Date accessed 03 October 2006**

b Update to SDN4706.E of 2 April 1990 regarding the Sudanese National Party (SNP); its structure, membership, mandate, activities inside and outside of Sudan; affiliations, especially with…(NDA) and…Nuba Mountains Association Movement; treatment of members by the authorities (SDN40941.E). 16 April 2003. Via: http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-

bin/texis/vtx/rsd/rsddocview.htm?tbl=RSDCOI&id=3f7d4e151c
Date accessed 14 October 2006

[53] Freedom House www.freedomhouse.org/
a Sudan Peace Accord "Historic," States Religious Freedom Center, 10 January 2005. http://www.freedomhouse.org/religion/news/bn2005/bn-2005-01-10.htm
Date accessed 4 October 2006
b Freedom in the World 2006: Country Reports: Sudan. http://www.freedomhouse.org/template.cfm?page=22&year=2006&country=7063
Date accessed 5 October 2006

[54] The Sudan-American Foundation for Education www.sudan.com/safe/
About SAFE: www.sudan.com/safe/about.htm and Institutions Receiving Assistance: www.sudan.com/safe/institutions.htm.
Date accessed 06 October 2006

[55] World Organisation Against Torture www.omct.org/

a Sudan: Internally Displaced Persons/Arrests/Torture. Case SDN 040804. 4 August 2004. http://www.omct.org/base.cfm?page=article&num=5011&consol=close&kwrd=ADV&cfid=1200841&cftoken=71240906
Date accessed 06 October 2006
b Sudan: new cases of arrests and alleged torture of Internally Displaced Persons. Case SDN 040804.1. 18 August 2004. http://www.omct.org/base.cfm?page=article&num=5039&consol=close&kwrd=ADV&cfid=1200841&cftoken=71240906
Date accessed 06 October 2006
c Sudan: Attack on 20 women, rape of 17 outside IDP camp. Case SDN 280706.VAW. 28 July 2006-10-06 http://www.omct.org/base.cfm?page=article&num=6175&consol=close&kwrd=OMCT&cfid=1200841&cftoken=71240906
Date accessed 06 October 2006

[56] United States Office of Personnel Management Investigations Service www.opm.gov/
a Citizenship Laws of the World. March 2001. www.opm.gov/extra/investigate/IS-01.pdf
Date accessed 10 October 2006

[57] Sudan.Net www.sudan.net/
Major Sudanese Political Parties. http://sudan.net/government/parties/html
Date accessed 11 October 2006

[58] Political Parties of the World (6th Edition), published by John Harper Publishing, 2005.

[59] The Communist Party http://www.communist-party.org.uk
Communist Party of Sudan
http://www.midan.net/
Date accessed 12 October 2006

[60] National Democratic Alliance www.ndasudan.org/
a Introduction and The Composition of the NDA.
www.ndasudan.org/English/intro/index.htm
Date accessed 14 October 2006

[61] Xinhua
Sudanese gov't, opposition talk over national unity, 22 June 2005. Via:
http://www.sudantribune.com/article.php3?id_article=10302
Date accessed 14 October 2006

[62] Encyclopaedia Britannica www.britannica.com/
a The Sudan: Introduction.
http://www.britannica.com/eb/article?tocId=9105996
Date accessed 8 October 2004.
b The Sudan: The People. http://www.britannica.com/eb/article?tocId=24338
Date accessed 8 October 2004.
c The Sudan: Administration and Social Conditions.
http://www.britannica.com/eb/article?tocId=24354
Date accessed 8 October 2004.
d Khartoum. http://www.britannica.com/eb/article?tocId=9045287
Date accessed 8 October 2004.

[63] Ethnologue www.ethnologue.com/
Languages of Sudan. 2004.
http://www.ethnologue.com/show_country.asp?name=Sudan
Date accessed 17 October 2006

[64] Guardian Unlimited www.guardian.co.uk/
There is no hunger says Sudan as children die, 25 June 2004.
http://www.guardian.co.uk/sudan/story/0,14658,1246793,00.html
Date accessed 17 October 2006

[65] Leni Riefenstahl website http://www.leni-riefenstahl.de/eng/
a The Nuba Masakin Qisar, between 1962 and 1977. http://www.leni-riefenstahl.de/eng/dienuba/1.html
Date accessed 18 October 2006
b The Nuba of Kau, between 1962 and 1977. http://www.leni-riefenstahl.de/eng/dienubav/1.html
Date accessed 18 October 2006
c Africa, between 1962 and 1977. http://www.leni-riefenstahl.de/eng/photo/p_afrika.html
Date accessed 18 October 2006

[66] Jack Jackson website www.jackjackson.co.uk/index.html
Some of Jack Jackson's People Photographs, undated.
http://www.jackjackson.co.uk/people.html
Date accessed 18 October 2006

[67] The International Lesbian and Gay Association www.ilga.org/
World Legal Survey: Sudan. Last updated on 31 July 2000.
http://www.ilga.info/Information/Legal_survey/africa/sudan.htm
Date accessed 26 October 2006

Return to contents